

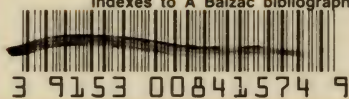


ref, stx

Z8069.2R88

indexes

indexes to A Balzac bibliography,



3 9153 00841574 9

Ref.

012

B219

68786, Indexes

RESERVED  
FOR  
REFERENCE  
READING

NOT TO BE TAKEN  
FROM THE LIBRARY

Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2012 with funding from  
LYRASIS Members and Sloan Foundation

<http://archive.org/details/indzacb00royc>





THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO  
STUDIES IN BALZAC

---

*Edited by*  
E. PRESTON DARGAN



A BALZAC BIBLIOGRAPHY:  
INDEXES

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS  
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

---

THE BAKER & TAYLOR COMPANY  
NEW YORK

THE CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS  
LONDON

THE MARUZEN-KABUSHIKI-KAISHA  
TOKYO, OSAKA, KYOTO, FUKUOKA, SENDAI

THE COMMERCIAL PRESS, LIMITED  
SHANGHAI

# INDEXES TO A BALZAC BIBLIOGRAPHY

COMPILED BY  
WILLIAM HOBART ROYCE

CONTAINING AN INDEX TO PERIODICALS  
AND A TOPICAL INDEX TO ITEMS  
IN THIS BIBLIOGRAPHY



THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS  
CHICAGO · ILLINOIS

PQ  
2177  
.R88  
1934



~~Ref.~~  
~~012~~  
~~B219~~  
~~Index~~

COPYRIGHT 1930 BY THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED. PUBLISHED OCTOBER 1930

---

COMPOSED AND PRINTED BY THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO  
PRESS, CHICAGO, ILLINOIS, U.S.A.



TO  
MY MAÎTRE  
EDWIN PRESTON DARGAN  
WHO ENCOURAGED THE BIBLIOGRAPHY  
AS WELL AS THE INDEX AND  
EDITED THEM BOTH



## FOREWORD

The success obtained by Mr. Royce's *Balzac Bibliography* and the general tone of the reviews on both sides of the water encourage the publication of this supplement. In fact, the main criticism passed on the original work was that the very wealth of material called for a thorough Index. Considerations of space and time forbade its inclusion in the first volume. But the critical objection is at length answered. Valuable as Royce's bibliography is, it becomes invaluable to the student and amateur of realistic fiction through the abundance of references here furnished. Neither volume is complete without the other.

The "Index by Periodicals" in which Balzac is treated connects with Part II of the original *Bibliography*. The arrangement of item-numbers is chronological under each journal and thus, if worked out, will chart certain waves of enthusiasm for Balzac, or the reverse. Further, if a reader desires to know what or how many articles on the novelist have been printed in the *Nation* or in the *Revue des deux mondes*, this list will promptly guide him to the appropriate titles.

Much more elaborate, the "Topical Index" provides references on every aspect of Balzac's life and works—the two Parts being thus designated. The item-numbers refer to practically every title, whether of book or magazine article, in the original *Bibliography*. No titles subsequent to December, 1927, are found in either volume—a deficiency which may be ultimately remedied. Here certain important numbers (e.g., 60 or 1216, referring respectively to Baldensperger and Spoelberch de Lovenjoul) often recur. It has been the compiler's aim to analyze the various facets of Balzac criticism or the different types of information contained in each important title. Preliminary analyses of such works have been made comprehensive. When in doubt, our policy has been to include, rather than omit, a given item under a particular heading. Cross-references under various headings point to additional items. A number within parentheses indicates a review of the immediately preceding number. A school text is indicated by an appropriate abbreviation.

A glance at the Table of Contents will suggest where material on the more comprehensive topics may be found. The attention of all students is directed to the general references given under Section VI of Part I and Section V of Part II. But since the subdivisions in each Part are very

numerous, it has seemed best to append a final Page Index referring to these headings in the body of the work. Our intention is to offer all possible aids, not only to the Balzacians, but to others interested in the art of fiction or in the life of the writer whom Henry James recognized as "the master of us all."

In making analyses of items, the compiler has been assisted by Professor W. S. Hastings (who also kindly aided in planning the Topical Index), as well as by Mr. N. E. Saxe, Miss Kathryn Miller, and the editor. To Miss Mary D. Alexander, of the University of Chicago Press, has been intrusted the preparation of the Page Index. The task of seeing the volume through the Press has been shared with Mr. W. L. Crain. The Balzac Project is particularly indebted to the Humanities Research Fund, allotted by the General Education Board, for aid in the completion of this as of other volumes in the series.

E. P. D.



# TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
A. INDEX BY PERIODICALS . . . . .	3
B. TOPICAL INDEX . . . . .	41
PART I. HONORÉ DE BALZAC: HIS LIFE	
I. Ancestry . . . . .	41
II. Birth and Early Years . . . . .	41
III. Outline of Balzac's Career . . . . .	42
1. Chronologically, by Periods . . . . .	42
2. Geographically, by Places . . . . .	45
3. Specifically, by Occupation or Pursuit . . . . .	49
IV. Balzac's Personal Characteristics . . . . .	53
V. Friends, Acquaintances, and Contacts . . . . .	59
VI. The More Important Writings on Balzac's Life . . . . .	78
VII. Iconography . . . . .	83
PART II. BALZAC'S WORKS	
I. His Works, by Classification and Titles . . . . .	88
II. Plays by Other Authors, Inspired by or Based on Balzac's Works . . . . .	114
III. Balzac's Ideas and Topics . . . . .	118
IV. Balzac and the Art of Fiction . . . . .	128
V. Criticism and Appreciation . . . . .	156
VI. Balzac's Cult, Memorials, and Literary Progeny . . . . .	170
VII. Iconography . . . . .	177
VIII. Bibliography . . . . .	178
PAGE INDEX . . . . .	183



DIVISION A  
INDEX BY PERIODICALS



WRITINGS CONTAINED IN PERIODICALS  
ALPHABETICALLY AND CHRONOLOGICALLY ARRANGED

- AAR, DER. Regensburg  
3501
- ABEILLE IMPÉRIALE, L'. Paris  
3131
- ACADEMY, THE. London  
1425, 2418, 1426, 1427, 1428, 1429, 2786
- ACTION FRANÇAISE, L'. Paris  
1430, 1431, 2038, 3476, 2445, 3155, 3156, 3157, 3639, 3944, 2446
- AESCULAPIAN, THE. New York  
3065
- AKADEMOS. Paris  
3665
- ALL THE YEAR 'ROUND. London  
2399, 1433, 1434
- ALLGEMEINE ZEITUNG. Munich  
1432, 2644, 2801, 2104, 2854
- ALSACE FRANÇAISE. Strasbourg  
2063, 2054, 2064
- ALSACE-LORRAINE. Strasbourg  
1435
- AMATEUR D'AUTOGRAPHES, L'. Paris  
2403, 3897, 1436, 3818, 3819, 1437, 2152, 2148, 2153, 1438, 1439,  
2154, 1440, 3526, 1441
- AMBROSIANO, L'. Milan  
3412
- AMERICAN, THE. Philadelphia  
2363, 2364
- AMERICAN COLLECTOR, THE. Metuchen, New Jersey; New York  
2798, 3673, 3674
- AMERICAN LAW REVIEW. St. Louis  
2703
- AMERICAN MONTHLY REVIEW OF REVIEWS. New York  
3843
- ÂNE D'OR, L'. Paris  
2162



- ANNALES POLITIQUES ET LITTÉRAIRES, LES. Paris  
3840, 3620, 3307, 2302, 2829, 3252, 2715, 2781, 3339, 3758, 3151, 1442
- ANNALES ROMANTIQUES, LES, revue d'histoire du romantisme. Paris  
3758, 3151, 3152, 1443, 2373, 3184, 2374, 3759, 3153, 3760, 3762, 1444,  
3776, 3247, 2813
- ANNÉE LITTÉRAIRE, L'. Paris  
2464
- ANTHROPOLOGIE. Stuttgart  
3123
- ARBEITER-ZEITUNG. Vienna  
1706
- ARCHIV FÜR DAS STUDIUM DER NEUEREN SPRACHEN UND LITERATUREN  
(HERRIGS ARCHIV). Brunswick  
3738, 3739, 2014, 3473, 2802, 3395, 2803, 2697, 2698
- ARCHIVES D'ANTHROPOLOGIE CRIMINELLE. Lyons  
3664
- ARCHIVES D'HISTOIRE LITTÉRAIRE, DE BIOGRAPHIE ET DE BIBLIOGRAPHIE  
FRANÇAISES. Paris.  
2533
- ARGOSY, THE. London  
3316
- ART FRANÇAIS, L'. Paris  
3093, 1445
- ART WORLD, THE. New York  
3682
- ARTISTE, L'. Paris  
3074, 3973, 3707, 1953, 3248, 3379, 1955, 1446, 3413, 2677, 2678,  
3530, 2605, 3774, 2606, 1447
- ARTS ET MÉTIERS GRAPHIQUES. Paris  
2195
- ASSEMBLÉE NATIONALE, L'. Paris  
1402
- ATHENÆUM, THE. London  
1448, 1449, 1450, 1451, 1452
- ATLANTIC MONTHLY, THE. Boston  
1453, 1454, 1455, 3505, 3919, 3067
- AU SEUIL DE LA VIE. Paris  
2552
- AUGSBURGER ALLGEMEINE ZEITUNG. Augsburg  
1456

- AUS FREMDEN ZUNGEN. Berlin  
2800
- AUTHOR, THE. Boston  
3791
- AVE MARIA, THE. Notre Dame, Indiana  
1457
- AVENIR, L'. Paris  
2278, 2501
- AVENIR RÉPUBLICAIN, L'. Issoudun  
2359
- BALZAC, LE. Paris  
3632
- BALZACIEN, LE. Bulletin littéraire de la Société nationale des Amis de  
Balzac. Paris  
3207
- BALZACIEN, LE. Bulletin mensuel des travaux et de la propagande de la  
Maison de Balzac. Paris  
3208
- BEAUX ARTS DE LA PRESSE. Paris  
2679
- BELGRAVIA. London  
3788, 2775
- BENTLEY'S MISCELLANY. London  
1458
- BERLINER BÖRSEN-COURIER. Berlin  
3064, 1706
- BERLINER TAGEBLATT. Berlin  
3627, 1706
- BIBLIOGRAPHE, LE. Paris  
2723
- BIBLIOGRAPHER, THE. New York  
3489
- BIBLIOGRAPHIE DE LA FRANCE. Paris  
3340, 3121, 1458a
- BIBLIOPHILE LIMOUSIN, LE. Limoges  
2643
- BIBLIOTEKA WARSZAWSKA (*Bibliothèque de Varsovie*). Warsaw  
3288, 3062

BIBLIOTHECA SACRA. Oberlin, Ohio

3855

BIBLIOTHÈQUE UNIVERSELLE ET REVUE SUISSE (*Revue de Genève*).  
Geneva

1459

BIEN PUBLIC, LE. Paris

3999, 4000

BLACKWOOD'S EDINBURGH MAGAZINE. Edinburgh

1460, 1461, 1462

BLÄTTER FÜR LITERARISCHE UNTERHALTUNG. Leipzig

1463, 1464, 1465, 1466, 1467, 1468, 1469, 1470, 1471, 1472, 1473,  
1474, 1475

BOLETIN DE LA REAL ACADEMIA ESPAÑOLA. Madrid

3306

BON PLAISIR, LE. Toulouse

2194

BOOK-LOVER, THE. San Francisco and New York

2812, 1476, 3976, 3640, 3097

BOOK-LOVERS' MAGAZINE, THE. Philadelphia

2172, 2780

BOOK NEWS. New York

1492, 3983

BOOK NEWS MONTHLY, THE. Philadelphia

3984, 3728

BOOK REVIEWS. New York

3720

BOOKMAN, THE. London

3977

BOOKMAN, THE. New York

1477, 1478, 2512, 1479, 1480, 1481, 2397, 1482, 3820, 2843, 1483,  
1484, 3661, 1485, 2398, 3662, 1486, 1487, 1488, 2409, 3663, 1489,  
1490, 2850, 1491, 3615

BOOKMAN'S JOURNAL, THE. London

1493

BÖRSENBLATT FÜR DEN DEUTSCHEN BUCHHANDEL. Leipzig

2696, 3566

BOSTON IDEAS. Boston

3564

- BOULEVARD, LE. Paris  
3724
- BOUQUINISTE FRANÇAIS, LE. Paris  
3364
- BROADWAY. London  
2835
- BROADWAY MAGAZINE, THE NEW. New York  
3975
- BROOKLYN EAGLE, THE. Brooklyn, New York  
2326
- BROOM. New York and Rome  
3863
- BRUNO'S REVIEW OF TWO WORLDS. New York (Detroit)  
2268, 2140
- BUDAPESTI SZEMLE (*Revue de Budapest*). Budapest  
2470
- BULLETIN BIBLIOGRAPHIQUE ET PÉDAGOGIQUE DU MUSÉE BELGE.  
Louvain  
2510
- BULLETIN DE L'ACADÉMIE DE BESANÇON. Besançon  
1494, 3565
- BULLETIN DE LA SOCIÉTÉ ARCHÉOLOGIQUE DE L'ORNE  
2405
- BULLETIN DE LA SOCIÉTÉ D'ÉTUDES DES HAUTES-ALPES. Gap  
1419
- BULLETIN DE LA SOCIÉTÉ DE GÉOGRAPHIE DE ROCHEFORT. Rochefort  
3634
- BULLETIN DE LA SOCIÉTÉ DE MORPHOLOGIE. Paris  
1401
- BULLETIN DE LA SOCIÉTÉ FRANÇAISE D'HISTOIRE DE LA MÉDECINE. Paris  
3259
- BULLETIN DE LA SOCIÉTÉ HISTORIQUE D'AUTEUIL ET DE PASSY. Paris  
3089
- BULLETIN DE LA SOCIÉTÉ HISTORIQUE ET ARCHÉOLOGIQUE DE TOURAINE.  
Tours  
2492, 3967, 3270
- BULLETIN DE LA SOCIÉTÉ HISTORIQUE ET ARCHÉOLOGIQUE DES VIII<sup>E</sup> ET  
XVII<sup>E</sup> ARRONDISSEMENTS. Paris  
1968, 3090, 3777, 2196, 3778

## BULLETIN DU BIBLIOPHILE. Paris

2544, 3821, 3949, 3950, 3951, 3952, 3953, 3954, 3955, 3130, 3956,  
3957, 2416, 3958, 3531, 3822, 3959, 3960, 2412, 3961, 3962, 1495,  
2197, 3940, 1496

## BULLETIN DU BOUQUINISTE. Paris

3132

## BULLETIN HISPANIQUE. Bordeaux

3323, 3324

## BULLETIN OF BIBLIOGRAPHY. Boston

2713

## CAHIERS DE L'OCCIDENT. Paris

2351

## CAHIERS LÉON-BLOY. Paris

3298

## CANADIAN MAGAZINE. Toronto

2273

## CARICATURE, LE. Paris

2731

## CARICATURE PROVISoire, LE. Paris

1497, 1498

## CARNET CRITIQUE, LE. Paris

3534

## CARNET HISTORIQUE ET LITTÉRAIRE, LE. Paris

1499

## CASE AND COMMENT. Rochester, New York

1500

## CATHOLIC WORLD, THE. New York

1501

## CENTURY MAGAZINE, THE. New York

3382, 1502

## CHARIVARI, LE. Paris

1502a, 1502b, 1502c, 1502d, 1502e, 1502f, 1502g, 1502h, 3239, 1502i,  
1502j, 1502k, 1503, 1504, 1504a, 1504b, 1505, 1506, 1507, 1508, 2647,  
1959

## CHAUTAUQUAN, THE. Meadville, Pennsylvania

3920, 3817

## CHICAGO DAILY NEWS. Chicago

1509, 3800



## CHRONIQUE DES LETTRES FRANÇAISES. Paris and Lyons

3568, 3569, 3570, 3571, 3572, 3573, 3574, 3575, 3576, 3577, 3578,  
3579, 3186, 3365, 2018, 2110, 3884, 3410, 3580, 3581, 1510, 1511,  
1512, 1513, 1514, 1515

## CHRONIQUE DES LIVRES. Paris

1996

## CHRONIQUE MÉDICALE. Paris

3795, 3866, 2596, 2279, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2422,  
1516, 2286, 3177, 2287, 2471, 3409, 1517, 2260, 2756, 2413, 1518,  
3628, 2288, 1519, 1520, 1521, 1522, 1523, 1524

CITÉ, LA. Bulletin trimestriel de la Société historique et archéologique  
du IVe arrondissement de Paris. Paris

2787

## COLUMBIA LITERARY MONTHLY. Columbia University, New York

3337

## COMMERCE, LE. Paris.

2728

## COMÆDIA. Paris

2755, 2145, 3200, 2716

## CONFÉRENCIA. Paris

3621, 2017, 2055

## CONNOISSEUR, THE. London

2339

## CONSEILLER DES DAMES ET DES DEMOISELLES, LE. Paris

3101

## CONSTITUTIONNEL, LE. Paris

1525, 3656, 3713, 3228, 3763, 1526, 2599, 3229, 2317, 1997, 1998,  
3335, 3336, 3483

## CONTEMPORAINE, LA. Paris

2169

## CONTEMPORARY REVIEW, THE. London

3225, 3503

## CORNHILL MAGAZINE, THE. London

1527, 2602

## CORRESPONDANCE HISTORIQUE ET ARCHÉOLOGIQUE, LA. Paris

3596

## CORRESPONDANT, LE. Paris

3590, 2636, 3217, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 3558, 2340, 2490, 1407,  
3507, 3508, 3985, 2455, 1424, 1975

CORRIERE DELLE DAME. Milan

1528, 1529, 3545, 3546, 3547

CORRIERE DELLA SERA. Milan

2570

CORSAIRE, LE. Paris

1530

COSMOPOLIS. London

3383, 3179

COSMOPOLITAN MAGAZINE. New York

3529

COURRIER DE BRUXELLES. Brussels

1531

COURRIER DE LA GIRONDE. Bordeaux

3638

COURRIER FRANÇAIS. Paris

2760, 3261a, 1403

COURRIER MUSICAL, LE. Paris

3659

CRITERION, THE. London

2424

CRITIC, THE. New York

1532, 1533, 3889, 1534, 1535, 1536, 1537, 2564, 2456, 1538, 1539,  
1540, 1541, 1542, 1543, 1544, 1545, 1546, 1547, 1548, 1549, 1550,  
1551, 1552, 1553, 1554, 1555, 1556, 1557, 1558, 1559, 1560, 1561,  
3980, 1562, 3283, 3230, 2261, 3616, 3893, 1563, 2805

CRITICA, LA. Naples

2420

CROIX, LA. Paris

2498, 3528, 2499, 2535

CULTURA, LA. Rome

3235

CULTURA ESPAÑOLA. Madrid

3653, 2305

CURIEUX, LE. Paris

1564

CURRENT LITERATURE. New York

2680, 2852, 2785, 1565, 1566, 1567, 1568, 1569, 1570, 1571

CURRENT OPINION. New York

1572

- DEMOCRATIC REVIEW, THE. New York  
1573
- DÉMOCRATIE NOUVELLE. Paris  
2433
- DÉPÊCHE, LA. Paris  
3928
- DEUTSCHE ALLGEMEINE ZEITUNG. Berlin  
1416, 1706
- DEUTSCHE BLÄTTER FÜR LITERATUR UND LEBEN. Munich  
3749
- DEUTSCHE LITERATURZEITUNG. Berlin  
2040
- DEUTSCHE RUNDSCHAU. Berlin  
2224, 2097, 2098, 2099
- DEUTSCHE WORTE. Vienna  
2623
- DEUTSCHE ZEITUNG. Berlin  
3793
- DEUTSCHER BIBLIOPHILENKALENDER. Vienna  
4008
- DIAL, THE. Chicago  
3850, 2141, 3285, 2604, 3786, 3792
- DIAL, THE. New York  
2421, 2837
- DILECTA. Paris  
2173
- DIMANCHES, LES. Paris  
2094
- DIMANCHES CHEZ SOI (ILLUSTRÉS), LES. Paris  
1413, 3125
- DIOGÈNE, LE. Paris.  
2015, 3655
- DIX-NEUVIÈME SIÈCLE, LE. Paris  
3736
- DOCUMENT, LE. Lyons  
1574
- DON QUICHOTTE. Paris  
3666
- DRESDENER LITERARISCHE ECHO. Dresden  
1575

DROIT, LE. Paris

2628

DUBLIN UNIVERSITY MAGAZINE. Dublin and London

1576, 1577, 1578, 1579

ÉCHO DE LA LITTÉRATURE ET DES BEAUX-ARTS DANS LES DEUX MONDES, L'.

Paris

3126

ÉCHO DE PARIS. Paris

3201, 1580, 1581, 1582, 2478, 3929, 3687, 2056, 2019, 2020, 2021,  
2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2018, 1583, 2029, 2030,  
2031

ÉCHO DE STAN, L'. Paris

2198

ÉCHO DES THÉÂTRES, L'. Paris

2016

ÉCHO DU MERVEILLEUX, L'. Paris

2289

ÉCLAIR, L'. Paris

1584, 1585, 3098, 1586, 1587, 3380, 3509, 2057

ECLECTIC MAGAZINE, THE. Boston

1588, 1576, 2408, 3788, 3789, 2507

ECLECTIC REVIEW, THE. London

1589

ÉCOLE NOUVELLE, L'. Paris

3582

ÉCOLES, LES. Paris

1420

EDINBURGH REVIEW. Edinburgh

1590, 1591, 2794, 1592, 1593, 1594, 1595, 1596

EDITOR, THE. Highland Falls, New York

3246

EMPIRE REVIEW, THE. London

2806, 2807, 2808, 2809, 2810

ENTRETIENS IDÉALISTES, LES. Paris

2296

ÉPOQUE, L', OU LES SOIRÉES EUROPÉENNES. Paris

1418, 1404

ÈRE NOUVELLE, L'. Paris

2155

ERMITAGE, L'. Paris

1597, 3644

ESPAÑA MODERNA, LA. Madrid

1954, 2729, 2730, 3301

ESTAFETTE. Paris

2308

ÉTUDES PAR DES PÈRES DE LA COMPAGNIE DE JÉSUS. Paris

3238, 2225

EUROPE NOUVELLE, L'. Paris

2814

ÉVÈNEMENT, L'. Paris

2855, 3935, 1598, 1599, 2327, 2319, 2731a, 3240

EVERY SATURDAY. Boston

1577, 1578, 1600

EVERYMAN. London

3721

EXCELSIOR. Paris

1601, 3149

EXPRESS, L'. Paris

1602

FAMA, LA. Milan

1603, 2143, 1604, 1605

FEMME CONTEMPORAINE, LA. Paris

2773

FICHE BIBLIOGRAPHIQUE FRANÇAISE, LA. Paris

3873

FIGARO, LE. Paris

1606, 3733, 3490, 3764, 3102, 3794, 3737, 1607, 3359, 2845, 3796,  
1608, 3302, 4001, 2477, 1399, 4002, 2112, 3930, 1609, 3939, 3765,  
3766, 2157, 3767, 2300, 2466, 2847, 1610, 1611, 2174, 2062, 2632,  
1993, 3746, 3471, 2573, 3823, 3502, 2574, 2607, 2221, 3824, 3222,  
2365, 2366, 3652, 2711, 2690, 3825, 2865, 2866, 2175, 2176, 1612,  
2177, 2328, 3510, 3604, 3394, 3688, 2503, 2291, 1613, 3759, 2608,  
3636, 2360, 3199, 3511, 2617, 2113, 2361, 2114, 2452, 2115, 2116,  
2618, 2721, 2705, 2706, 2707, 3654, 2619, 3144, 2199, 3660, 3364,  
1971, 1614, 3559, 2200, 3277, 1615, 3366, 3134, 1616, 2075, 2201,  
2202, 2076, 2750, 3128, 2077, 1617, 3367, 2051, 1618, 3368, 3186,  
3369, 3365, 3091, 3209, 3210, 1952, 3709, 3370, 3371, 3211, 3372,  
3212, 3187, 3213, 2475, 3214, 3373, 3188, 2357, 3374, 2358, 3294,

- 2178, 3522, 3375, 3523, 1619, 3376, 3524, 3525, 3377, 3549, 3278,  
3215, 2270, 3378, 3216, 3550  
FOREIGN QUARTERLY REVIEW. London  
1620, 1621, 3880, 1622  
FORTNIGHTLY REVIEW. London  
3854, 3384, 3385, 2461, 2553, 3864, 3731, 2834, 2417  
FORUM, THE. New York  
3617, 3865  
FOYER DOMESTIQUE, LE. Paris  
2600  
FRANÇAIS, LE. Paris  
2595, 1623  
FRANCE, LA. Paris  
1624, 1625, 1626  
FRANCE CENTRALE, LA. Blois  
3543  
FRANCE ILLUSTRÉE, LA. Paris  
2724  
FRANCE LIBRE, LA. Paris  
1627  
FRANCE LITTÉRAIRE, LA. Paris  
3885  
FRANCHE-COMTÉ À PARIS, LA. Paris  
3189  
FRANCO-GALLIA. Wolfenbüttel  
3740  
FRANKFURTER ZEITUNG. Frankfurt  
3482, 3202, 1706, 2497  
FRASER'S MAGAZINE. London  
1628, 1629  
FREIE VOLKSBÜHNE. Osterwieck a. Halle  
1630  
FRONDE, LA. Paris  
3860  
  
GALAXY, THE. New York  
3068, 3069, 3070  
GAUDES, LES. Besançon  
3876, 2638

## GAULOIS, LE. Paris

2779, 1631, 2633, 2222, 3689, 2444, 3088, 3899, 3900, 2656, 2093,  
 3901, 2593, 3902, 3347, 3903, 3879, 2657, 1632, 3904, 3905, 2309,  
 3906, 3690, 3907, 3691, 2554, 3692, 2548, 2621, 2631, 2601, 2575,  
 3861, 3185, 1633, 3770, 3693, 3942, 2653, 3604, 3945, 3402, 3908,  
 3870, 3629, 2569, 3622, 2295, 3512, 3694, 2447, 2179, 3909, 2856,  
 2857, 3142, 3729, 3714, 2524, 3910, 2223, 2528, 2078, 2828, 2448,  
 2529, 2271, 3695, 1634, 3696, 3330, 3150, 3911, 3803, 3912, 3913,  
 2105, 2307, 2735, 3898, 3697, 3304, 2752, 2489, 3914, 2530, 3176,  
 3513, 1635, 2634, 3915, 3400, 2846, 2555, 3630, 3648, 3113, 3826,  
 2272, 3990, 3667, 2691, 3751, 3752, 2592, 3066, 3753, 3527, 3514,  
 3987, 2815, 3115, 2565, 2712, 2079, 2080

## GAZETTE ANECDOTIQUE. Paris

1636, 1637, 1638, 1639, 1640, 1641, 1642, 1643, 1644, 1645, 2267,  
 2267a

## GAZETTE DE CHAMPFLEURY. Paris

2329

## GAZETTE DE FRANCE. Paris

3416, 3417, 1646, 1397, 3418, 2228, 3614, 3591, 2167, 2126, 2127,  
 1647, 3271, 2128, 3272, 2129, 3309, 1978, 2130, 2180, 1979, 3273,  
 1648, 2131, 3274, 2132, 3275, 1980, 2133, 2134, 3515, 3276, 2320,  
 2321, 2322

## GAZETTE DE FRANCHE-COMTÉ

2065, 2066

## GAZETTE DE PARIS. Paris

1960

## [GAZETTE] DES ÉCOLES. Paris

1420

## GAZETTE DES TRIBUNAUX. Paris

1649, 2226

## GAZZETTA DI GENOVA. Genoa

3541

## GAZZETTA LETTERARIA. Turin

2312

## GAZZETTA PRIVILEGIATA. Milan

3548, 3232

## GAZZETTA PRIVILEGIATA. Venice

3232, 2435, 3233



GEGENWART, DIE. Berlin

3338

GENTLEMAN'S MAGAZINE, THE. London

1981, 3790, 3789, 2726, 3974

GESELLSCHAFTER, DER. Berlin

1650

GIDS, DE. Amsterdam

2118, 2496, 3315, 3605

GIDS, DE NIEUWE. Amsterdam

1417

GIL BLAS. Paris

1994, 2576, 1651, 1652, 1653, 3925, 2400, 3542, 3698

GLOCKE, DIE, OKKULTISCHE MONATSSCHRIFT. Berlin

2041

GRAL. Ravensburg

3109

GRANDE REVUE, LA. Paris

2577, 2158, 3841, 3474, 2578, 3129, 2539

GREAT THOUGHTS FROM MASTER MINDS. London

3769

HALDEMAN-JULIUS QUARTERLY. Girard, Kansas

3486

HAMBURGER FREMDENBLATT. Hamburg

3754

HAMBURGISCHE CORRESPONDENTEN. Hamburg

3723, 3401

HAMBURGISCHE NACHRICHTEN. Hamburg

4009, 2641

HANNOVERSCHER KURIER. Hanover

3268, 2245, 1706

HARPER'S MAGAZINE. New York

1654, 1655, 1656, 3816

HARPER'S WEEKLY. New York

1657

HARVARD MUSICAL REVIEW. Cambridge, Massachusetts

2511

HISPANIA. Stanford University, California

3491



- HISPANIA. Paris  
3867, 3301, 3300
- HOCHLAND. Munich  
2425
- HOURS AT HOME. New York  
3096
- HOUSTONIAN, THE. Houston, Texas  
3675
- IDEAL HOUSE, THE. New York  
1658
- ILLUSTRATED LONDON NEWS. London  
1659, 1660
- ILLUSTRATION, L'. Paris  
2170, 1661, 3477, 1662, 1663
- ILLUSTRATION THÉÂTRALE, L'. Paris  
2551, 3801, 3916, 3802
- ILLUSTRATION, LA PETITE. Paris  
2763, 2037
- ILLUSTRIERTE ZEITUNG. Leipzig  
3726
- INDÉPENDANCE BELGE, L'.  
3171, 2486, 3075, 2645, 3076, 2269
- INDÉPENDANT LITTÉRAIRE, L'. Paris  
2269
- INDEPENDENT, THE. New York; Boston  
2648, 1664, 2219
- INSELSCHIFF, DAS. Leipzig  
4008
- INSTITUT DE FRANCE. L'Académie des sciences morales et politiques.  
Compte-rendu des séances et travaux. Paris  
3771, 3772
- INTERMÉDIAIRE DES CHERCHEURS ET CURIEUX, L'. Paris  
2869-3060 inclusive
- INTERNATIONAL MISCELLANY. New York  
1665
- INTERNATIONAL MONTHLY. Burlington, Vermont  
3921

INTERNATIONAL QUARTERLY. Burlington, Vermont

2693

IRISH QUARTERLY REVIEW. Dublin

1666

JAHRBUCH FÜR SEXUELLE ZWISCHENSTUFEN. Leipzig

3875

JANUS. Archives internationales pour l'histoire de la médecine. Amsterdam

3260

JENAIISCHE ALLGEMEINE LITERATUR-ZEITUNG. Jena

1667, 3407

JEUNE FRANCE, LA. Paris

2443, 2375, 2324

JOHN O'LONDON'S WEEKLY. London

1668

JOURNAL, LE. Paris

3785, 2010, 2783, 3341, 2782, 1669

JOURNAL DE FRANCFORT. Frankfurt

1670

JOURNAL DE GENÈVE. Geneva

3918

JOURNAL DE LA CORSE. Ajaccio, Corsica

2407

JOURNAL DE L'INSTRUCTION PUBLIQUE. Paris

3611

JOURNAL DE L'UNIVERSITÉ DES ANNALES. Paris

2372, 2017

JOURNAL DES ARTISTES. Paris

1671

JOURNAL DES DÉBATS. Paris

2247, 3077, 3078, 3079, 3080, 3081, 3082, 3083, 3084, 2350, 3085,  
3348, 3869, 2431, 2061, 2181, 1672, 3827, 1673, 3828, 3649, 2597,  
3650, 2467, 2776, 2556, 2387, 3124, 2430, 2759, 2142, 3223, 3847,  
2777, 2106, 3848, 2468, 2182, 1674, 2557, 2609, 3166, 2508, 2192,  
2107, 2558, 2717, 2262, 2171, 2778, 2183, 2193, 3993, 2469, 2718,  
3631, 2108, 3700, 2719, 3220, 3995, 3924, 3492, 2720, 2109, 2325,  
2646, 3167, 3390, 3560, 3996, 3391, 2651, 3317, 3404, 3405, 3392,  
3608, 2044, 3966, 2045, 1982

- JOURNAL DES FEMMES. Paris  
3406, 1675, 3643, 1676, 2757
- JOURNAL D'INDRE-ET-LOIRE. Tours  
2299
- JOURNAL DU DÉPARTEMENT DE L'INDRE  
1408
- JOURNAL DU DIMANCHE. Paris  
1677, 1678
- JOURNAL OFFICIEL, LE. Paris  
2681, 2117
- JOURNAL POUR RIRE, LE. Paris  
1679, 1680, 1681, 1682, 3286
- JURA FRANÇAIS. Paris  
2315
- JUSTICE, LA. Paris  
1683, 2694, 1684, 1685
- KRANKENKASSE (DEUTSCHE). Berlin  
3122
- KRITIZISMUS. Berlin  
1686
- LAMP, THE. New York  
1951
- LAROUSSE MENSUEL ILLUSTRÉ. Paris  
2411, 2793, 3231
- LECTURA, LA. Madrid  
3633, 3877
- LECTURES POUR TOUS. Paris  
3195
- LEUVENSCH E BIJDRAGEN. The Hague  
3119
- LIBERTÉ, LA. Paris  
1687, 1688, 3061, 2388, 3551
- LIBRE PAROLE, LA. Paris  
2514, 1972
- LIBRI DEL GIORNO, I. Milan  
2292
- LIBRO E LA STAMPA, IL. Milan  
3735

- LIPPINCOTT'S MAGAZINE. Philadelphia  
 2835, 2254, 2255, 3386, 1689  
 LITERARISCHE ECHO, DAS. Berlin  
 3970, 3775  
 LITERARISCHE WARTE. Munich  
 3859  
 LITERARISCHES ZENTRALBLATT. Leipzig  
 3408  
 LITERARY DIGEST, THE. New York  
 1690, 1691, 3477, 1661, 1692, 1693, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, 3850,  
 1698, 1663, 1699  
 LITERARY DIGEST INTERNATIONAL BOOK REVIEW. New York  
 3676  
 LITERARY WORLD, THE. Boston  
 1700, 1701, 1702, 2858, 1703, 1704, 1705  
 LITERATUR, DIE. Stuttgart  
 3480, 1706  
 LITERATURBLATT FÜR GERMANISCHE UND ROMANISCHE PHILOLOGIE.  
 Heilbronn; Leipzig  
 3750, 3120, 3857, 3971  
 LITERATURE. London  
 3976, 1707, 1708  
 LITERATURE. New York  
 1709, 1710, 1711, 1692, 1712, 1713  
 LITTELL'S LIVING AGE. Boston  
 2399, 1576, 3854, 2553, 3864, 2507, 1714, 1429, 3731  
 LITTLE JOURNEYS. East Aurora, Erie County, New York  
 2851  
 LIVING AGE, THE (continuation of *Littell's Living Age*). Boston  
 3722, 1595, 3071, 2417, 1715, 2032  
 LIVRE, LE: REVUE MENSUELLE. Paris  
 2376, 3585, 2330, 3133, 1716, 3939, 2625, 1717, 3710, 1718, 3360,  
 2331, 2515, 2516, 3931, 1719, 2406, 2732, 3612, 2526, 1720, 1721,  
 3829, 1722, 1723, 1724, 2579, 3403, 1725, 2473, 1726, 1727, 1728,  
 3932, 1729, 1730, 1731, 1732  
 LIVRE MODERNE, LE (continuation of *Le Livre*). Paris  
 3933, 1733  
 LOIRE ILLUSTRÉE, LA. Tours  
 2453, 2662, 2454

LONDON QUARTERLY REVIEW, THE. London

1734

LONDON SOCIETY. London

2408

LONGMAN'S MAGAZINE. London

2833

LUNE ROUSSE, LA. Paris

3206

MADAME ET MONSIEUR. Paris

3992

MAGASIN LITTÉRAIRE, LE. Paris

1735

MAGAZIN FÜR LITTERATUR. Berlin

3853

MAGAZINE OF ART, THE. London

2642

MANUSCRIT AUTOGRAPHE, LE. Paris

1736, 3073

MARCHES DE L'EST. Paris

1737

MARGES, LES. Paris

2069, 2046, 2070, 2525, 3742

MARZOCCO, IL. Florence

3805, 1738, 2652, 3806

MASKEN, DIE. Düsseldorf

2838

MATINÉES ESPAGNOLES. Paris; Madrid

1961

McCALL'S MAGAZINE. Dayton, Ohio

2700

MÉDECIN CHEZ LUI, LE

1983

MEDICAL LIBRARY AND HISTORICAL JOURNAL. Brooklyn

3065

MÉMORIAL DE LA LIBRAIRIE FRANÇAISE. Paris

1520

MÉMOIRES ET DOCUMENTS POUR LA SOCIÉTÉ SAVOISIENNE D'HISTOIRE ET  
D'ARCHÉOLOGIE. Chambéry

3331

MÉNESTREL, LE. Paris

1739, 2323

MENTOR, THE. New York

3890, 1740

MERCURE DE FRANCE (supplement to *Musée des Familles*). Paris

1741

MERCURE DE FRANCE (Modern Series). Paris

3606, 2739, 2624, 1745, 1742, 1743, 2832, 1744, 3830, 1746, 1747,  
1748, 1749, 2738, 2274, 3158, 2275, 2457, 2071, 2518, 3536, 1750,  
3299, 1751, 1752, 3760, 3868, 3776, 2487, 3163, 1753, 1754, 3164,  
3851, 1755, 1756, 1976, 3092, 1973, 3493, 2111, 3190, 3494, 1974,  
3266, 3599, 2519

MESSAGER, LE. Paris

1757

MESSAGER DE L'ASSEMBLÉE, LE. Paris

2332, 3969, 3255, 3256, 3257

MESSAGER DES THÉÂTRES. Paris

3414

METHODIST REVIEW, THE. New York

3923, 3787

MINERVA, Revue des lettres et des arts. Paris

1421, 2650, 2184

MIROIR DU LIVRE D'ART, LE. Bibliographie mensuelle des éditions  
illustrées et à tirage limité. Paris.

3972

MODE, LA. Paris

1996

MODERN LANGUAGE NOTES. Baltimore

2342, 3095, 1758, 2217, 2163, 2840, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2788, 2007,  
2658, 1759, 3481, 2050, 2789, 3988, 2594, 3063

MODERN LANGUAGE REVIEW. Cambridge, England

1760, 3137

MODERN PHILOLOGY. Chicago

3799, 2436, 3389, 2437, 2438, 3755, 2790

MOIS LITTÉRAIRE ET PITTORESQUE, LE. Paris

3234

MONATSSCHRIFT FÜR KRIMINAL-PSYCHOLOGIE UND STRAFRECHTSREFORM.  
Heidelberg

2792

- MONDE ILLUSTRÉ, LE. Paris  
1761, 1762, 3172, 3173, 3174, 3361, 3362, 2389, 3196, 3363, 3193,  
3194
- MONDE MODERNE, LE. Paris  
2580, 2581
- MONDE NOUVEAU, LE. Paris  
3243
- MONDE SLAVE, LE. Paris  
3895
- MONDO, IL. Frankfurt a. M.  
3968
- MONITEUR DE L'ARMÉE. Paris  
1763
- MONITEUR UNIVERSEL, LE. Paris  
3743, 3744, 2036, 3745, 3099, 2532, 3538, 2637, 1764, 2504, 2429
- MONTHLY REVIEW, THE. London  
1765, 1766
- MONTREAL MEDICAL JOURNAL. Montreal  
2736
- MORGENBLATT. Stuttgart  
1767
- MOUSQUETAIRE, LE. Paris  
2520, 2521, 2013, 2522, 1962, 1963, 2523, 2848
- MÜNCHENER NEUESTE NACHRICHTEN (Beilage). Munich  
2100, 1706
- MUNSEY'S MAGAZINE. New York  
2185, 3487, 3488
- MUSÉE DES FAMILLES, LE. Paris  
2095, 2096, 2744, 3963
- MUSÉE FRANÇAIS, LE. Paris  
3415
- MUSÉE NEUCHÂTELOIS, LE. Neuchâtel  
1970
- MUSÉE UNIVERSEL, LE. Paris  
2333, 2334, 2335
- MUSICAL QUARTERLY, THE. New York  
3504



- NAIN JAUNE, LE. Paris  
2472, 3586
- NATION, DIE. Berlin  
2101, 3624
- NATION, THE. London  
3982
- NATION, THE. New York  
1768, 1769, 3160, 1770, 1771, 1772, 3478, 1773, 1774, 3136, 3161,  
1775, 1776, 3162, 1777, 1778
- NATIONAL, LE. Paris  
2626, 1779
- NATIONAL MAGAZINE, THE. New York  
1780
- NATIONAL REVIEW, THE. London  
1781, 3110
- NATURA ED ARTE. Rome; Milan  
3321
- NAVIRE D'ARGENT, LE. Paris  
2572, 2816
- NEOGLOTTIA. Leipzig  
3267
- NEUCHÂTEL. Neuchâtel  
3237
- NEUE BADISCHE PRESSE. Baden  
1706
- NEUE FREIE PRESSE. Vienna  
3986, 2102
- NEUE REVUE. Berlin  
1992
- NEUEREN SPRACHEN, DIE. Marburg in Hessen  
3241
- NEUES MAGAZIN  
3858
- NEW CHURCH REVIEW. Boston  
3989
- NEW PRINCETON REVIEW. New York  
2603
- NEW STATESMAN, THE. London  
1782



- NEW YORK EVENING POST LITERARY REVIEW  
2401, 2791, 3677, 2220, 2052, 2053, 3245
- NEW YORK EVENING SUN  
1783, 3264
- NEW YORK HERALD  
2402, 1784, 3115, 1785
- NEW YORK HERALD (European edition: Paris)  
1786, 1787, 2432
- NEW YORK HERALD-TRIBUNE  
1788, 3797, 2655
- NEW YORK PRESS  
3625
- NEW YORK REVIEW  
1789
- NEW YORK SUN  
2797, 1790, 1791, 1792, 2459, 1793, 1794, 1795, 1796, 2362
- NEW YORK TIMES  
1797, 1798, 2862, 2263, 1799, 2863, 2868, 3888, 3994, 2395, 1800,  
3937, 1801, 2246, 1802, 2627, 3938
- NEW YORK TRIBUNE  
2005, 2006, 3421-3470 inclusive
- NEW YORK WORLD  
1803, 3849, 2784
- NINETEENTH CENTURY (AND AFTER), THE. London  
3685, 3226, 3978, 3734
- NORD UND SÜD. Lindau  
4003
- NORTH AMERICAN REVIEW, THE. Boston; New York  
3399, 3072, 3539, 3540, 3841, 2676
- NOS POÈTES. Paris  
2072
- NOSOTROS. Buenos Aires  
3485, 2725, 3148
- NOTES AND QUERIES. London  
1804, 1805, 1806, 1807, 3305, 1808, 1809, 2799, 3610, 1810, 1811
- NOUVELLE REVUE, LA. Paris  
2336, 1964, 2449, 3100, 1414, 3322, 3107, 3516, 1412, 2622, 3699,  
1966
- NOUVELLE REVUE FRANÇAISE, LA. Paris  
3308, 2092, 3884

NOUVELLE REVUE INTERNATIONALE. Paris; Madrid

3290

NOUVELLE REVUE RÉTROSPECTIVE DE COTTIN. Paris

3358

NOUVELLES LITTÉRAIRES, LES. Paris

2249, 2753, 3180, 2250, 2251, 3773, 1812, 1813, 3181, 2252, 2253,  
3296, 2346, 3159, 2505, 2347

NUEVO TEATRO CRÍTICO. Madrid

3496, 3497, 3498, 3499

NUOVA ANTOLOGIA. Rome

3645, 3396, 1814, 1815, 3265

NUOVA RASSEGNA, LA. Rome

2313

NUOVO ARCHIVIO VENETO. Venice

3563

OBSERVATEUR FRANÇAIS, L'. Paris

1816

OESTERREICHISCHE RUNDSCHAU. Vienna

3595

ŒUVRE, L'. Paris

2120

OPINION, L'. Paris

2540, 3191, 3668, 2541, 2121, 2033

OPINION NATIONALE, L'. Paris

2377

OPINION PUBLIQUE, L'. Paris

3592, 3535

ORDRE, L'. Paris

2491

OUTLOOK, THE. New York

1400

OVERLAND MONTHLY, THE. San Francisco

1817, 1818

PALL MALL BUDGET, THE. London

1951

PALL MALL GAZETTE, THE. London

1951, 3981

- PALL MALL MAGAZINE, THE. London  
2812, 3386
- PANACHE, LE. Paris  
2534
- PAPYRUS, THE. East Orange, New Jersey  
3387, 3354, 3355
- PARIS  
1994, 3381
- PARIS ILLUSTRÉ  
2337
- PARIS-JOURNAL  
3253
- PARIS MIDI  
1819
- PARIS-PHOTOGRAPHE  
1820
- PARISIEN, LE  
3597
- PARISIEN DE PARIS, LE  
3669, 1821, 3344, 3357, 3670
- PARLEMENT, LE. Paris  
1822, 2186, 3881
- PARTI NATIONAL. Paris  
1823
- PATRIE, LA. Paris  
2550
- PAYS, LE. Paris  
1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 1824
- PAYS D'OUEST, LE  
3701, 3702
- PENN MONTHLY, THE. Philadelphia  
2864
- PERSEVERANZA, LA  
2314
- PESTER LLOYD. Budapest  
3250
- PESTI NAPLÓ. Budapest  
3635

- PETIT BLEU. Brussels  
2009
- PETIT TEMPS, LE. Paris  
1825
- PETITE RÉPUBLIQUE SOCIALISTE, LA. Paris  
3318
- PETITE REVUE, LA. Paris  
1826
- PFLÜGER, DER, Monatsschrift. Thür  
2571
- PHILOSOPHIES. Paris  
2426
- PHOENIX, THE. South Norwalk, Connecticut  
3356
- PLUME POLITIQUE ET LITTÉRAIRE, LA. Paris  
3626, 3609
- POET LORE. Boston  
3623, 2538
- POLOGNE, LA. Paris  
2370
- POLYBIBLION: Revue bibliographique universelle. Partie littéraire. Paris  
1827, 1828, 1829, 3140, 1830, 3141, 1831, 2665, 2666, 1832, 2667,  
1833, 2668, 1834, 2669, 1835, 2670, 2671, 2672, 2673, 2674, 1836,  
2675, 2343, 2344, 1837, 2345, 1838.
- PORTRAITS D'HIER. Paris  
2495
- POUVOIR, LE. Paris  
2600
- PRAGER PRESSE. Prague  
3145, 1706
- PRESSE, LA. Paris  
2682, 2683, 2684, 2310, 2685, 2722, 1839, 1840, 2686, 2687, 3532,  
2688, 1841, 3414, 2689, 3725, 2203, 2204
- PRINTING ART, THE. Chicago  
3105
- PROVINCE DU MAINE, LA. Le Mans  
3178
- PUBLIC OPINION. New York  
3923, 1842, 2553

PUBLICATIONS OF THE MODERN LANGUAGE ASSOCIATION OF AMERICA.

Cambridge; Bryn Mawr; New York

3941, 2218, 3747

PUBLISHERS' WEEKLY, THE. New York

1843, 1844

PUTNAM'S MONTHLY AND THE READER. New York

2811

QUARTERLY REVIEW, THE. London

2795, 1845, 1846, 1847, 1714, 3722, 2649, 3798

QUERSCHNITT, DER. Berlin

3749, 2367

QUESTIONS ACTUELLES. Paris

1848

QUINZAIN, LA. Paris

2135, 2293, 2754, 3703, 3704

RADICAL, LE. Paris

1849, 1850

RAPPEL, LE. Paris

4004, 2860

READER, THE. New York

3642

RÉFORME LITTÉRAIRE, LA. Paris

3926

RENAISSANCE LATINE, LA. Paris

3244, 2159

RENAISSANCE POLITIQUE ET LITTÉRAIRE, LA. Paris

2136, 2559, 3943, 2861, 2527, 2404, 3741

RÉPERTOIRE DES VENTES, LE. Paris

1851, 1852, 1853

RÉPUBLIQUE DES LETTRES, LA. Paris

2187, 1995

RÉPUBLIQUE FRANÇAISE, LA. Paris

1854, 1855, 3882, 2144, 2229, 2230

RÉVEIL, LE. Paris

1856, 3204, 3205

RÉVOLUTION DE 1848, LA. Paris

3219, 2701

REVUE, LA (former *Revue des Revues*). Paris

2582, 3561, 3533, 2560, 3917, 2734, 3762, 2371

REVUE BIBLIOGRAPHIQUE, LA. Paris

1857

REVUE BIBLIO-ICONOGRAPHIQUE, LA. Paris

1858, 3269, 1859, 1398, 3831, 1860, 1861, 1862, 1863, 1864, 1865,  
1866, 1867, 1868, 1869

REVUE BLANCHE, LA. Paris

3108

REVUE BLEUE, LA (*Revue politique et littéraire*). Paris

1870, 1871, 2663, 2664, 2610, 2611, 3146, 1872, 2583, 2553, 2584,  
3506, 2561, 3598, 3832, 3761, 3562, 2612, 2613, 2567, 3842, 2542,  
2614, 3382, 3678, 3679, 3325, 3311, 3680, 3261, 3326, 3327, 3312,  
3671, 1415, 1422, 2423, 3779, 3681, 3780

REVUE BRITANNIQUE, LA. Paris

3183, 3936

REVUE CONTEMPORAINE, LA. Paris

2745, 2746, 2747

REVUE CRITIQUE DES IDÉES ET DES LIVRES, LA. Paris

2393, 2629, 2630

REVUE CRITIQUE DES LIVRES NOUVEAUX, LA. Paris

2356a

REVUE CRITIQUE D'HISTOIRE ET DE LITTÉRATURE, LA. Paris

2276, 3106, 2259, 1984, 2277, 1985

REVUE DE BRETAGNE ET DE VENDÉE. Nantes

2737

REVUE DE FAMILLE, LA. Paris

3833, 3332

REVUE DE FRANCE, LA. Paris

1873, 1874, 3218, 2205, 2081, 2168, 3600

REVUE DE FRIBOURG, LA. Fribourg

3834

REVUE DE GENÈVE (BIBLIOTHÈQUE UNIVERSELLE ET). Geneva

1986

REVUE DE HONGRIE. Budapest

2774

REVUE DE L'ALLIANCE FRANÇAISE, LA. Paris

2058, 2206

- REVUE DE L'ART ANCIEN ET MODERNE, LA. Paris  
2867
- REVUE DE L'ART DRAMATIQUE, LA. Paris  
2585, 2615, 2586
- REVUE DE LA SEMAINE ILLUSTRÉE, LA. Paris  
2188, 2394
- REVUE DE L'ENSEIGNEMENT SECONDAIRE ET DE L'ENSEIGNEMENT SUPÉRIEUR, LA. Paris  
3814
- REVUE DE LILLE, LA. Arras; Paris  
2463
- REVUE DE LITTÉRATURE COMPARÉE, LA. Paris  
1987, 3587, 3588, 3584, 1989, 2439, 1988
- REVUE DE PARIS, LA (Old Series)  
1875, 1876, 1877, 1878, 1879, 1880, 3556, 3557, 3086, 2353, 2354,  
1956, 1957, 3886, 3887, 3878, 3862, 2338
- REVUE DE PARIS, LA (New Series, 1894+)  
2616, 2494, 3168, 3169, 2419, 3328, 1947, 3116, 3254, 3601, 1977,  
3602
- REVUE DE POLOGNE, LA. Paris; Warsaw  
2714
- REVUE DE POLYTECHNIQUE MÉDICALE. Paris  
1881
- REVUE DE SAINTONGE ET D'AUNIS. Saintes  
1882, 1883
- REVUE DES BIBLIOTHÈQUES. Paris  
2817
- REVUE DES COURS ET CONFÉRENCES. Paris  
2513, 2264, 3221
- REVUE DES DEUX MONDES. Paris  
2479, 1884, 1885, 3715, 3716, 3717, 3718, 3349, 3350, 3351, 3352,  
3139, 3227, 3203, 3313, 3583, 2546, 2547, 1886, 3965, 3991, 2265,  
3301, 3843, 2509, 1946, 3844, 3845, 3846, 2207, 2215, 1887, 2208,  
2209, 2210, 2042, 2211, 2198, 3719, 2189, 2212
- REVUE DES ÉTUDES HISTORIQUES. Paris  
3567
- REVUE DES ÉTUDES RABELAISIENNES. Paris  
3894



REVUE DES HÔPITAUX. Paris

2654

REVUE DES REVUES. Paris. (See also *Revue* and *Revue mondiale*)

2458, 2290, 3319, 2587

REVUE DES TRADITIONS POPULAIRES. Paris

3892

REVUE D'EUROPE. Paris

3192, 2011, 2012, 2378, 2493, 2588, 2740, 3297, 3314, 3484, 3594,

3853, 3883, 3896, 2160, 3333, 3593

REVUE D'EUROPE ET D'AMÉRIQUE. Paris

3672

REVUE D'HISTOIRE LITTÉRAIRE DE LA FRANCE. Paris

3836, 3291, 2149, 2150, 1888, 2227, 3837, 2369, 1889, 3292, 1890,

1891, 3891, 1891a, 3329, 1891b, 2348, 3293, 1948, 1423, 3781, 3397,

1949, 3782, 1950, 3398, 3783, 2410

REVUE DU BAS-POITOU. Paris and Niort

1892

REVUE DU CLERGÉ FRANÇAIS. Paris

2294

REVUE DU DIX-HUITIÈME SIÈCLE. Paris

3948

REVUE DU DIX-NEUVIÈME SIÈCLE. Paris

2355

REVUE DU MOIS. Paris

3553, 2082, 2839, 3756, 2083

REVUE DU MONDE LATIN. Paris

3500

REVUE DU SIÈCLE. Lyons

2352

REVUE DU TEMPS PRÉSENT. Paris

2073

REVUE DU THÉÂTRE. Paris

2733

REVUE ENCYCLOPÉDIQUE. Paris (See *Revue universelle*)

3554, 3555, 1893, 3964, 2008, 2553, 3310, 2865

REVUE ET GAZETTE MUSICALE. Paris

3262

REVUE ÉTRANGÈRE, LA. Saint Petersburg

2479



- REVUE EUROPÉENNE, LA. Paris  
1894, 2304
- REVUE FORÉZIENNE. St. Étienne  
3279
- REVUE FRANÇAISE (ET ÉTRANGÈRE), LA. Paris  
2035, 1895, 1969, 2190, 3343, 3641, 2047, 2818, 2830
- REVUE FRANCO-ALLEMANDE (*Deutsch-französische Rundschau*). Munich;  
Paris  
2620, 3334, 3475, 3104, 3393, 3934
- REVUE GÉNÉRALE (BELGE). Brussels  
3613, 2751, 3838, 2708, 2303, 2709, 3170, 1409, 2702
- REVUE GÉNÉRALE DU DROIT, DE LA LÉGISLATION ET DE LA JURISPRUDENCE.  
Paris  
3182
- REVUE GERMANIQUE. Paris  
1896
- REVUE HEBDOMADAIRE. Paris  
2589, 3871, 3517, 3872, 2161, 2306, 2039, 3518, 3651, 2849, 2710,  
2349, 3686, 2517, 2566, 2692, 2191, 2213, 2048, 2844, 1991, 2214
- REVUE HISPANIA. Paris  
3784
- REVUE HISPANIQUE, LA. Paris; New York  
3874
- REVUE ILLUSTRÉ, LA. Paris  
2639
- REVUE INDÉPENDANTE. Paris  
3730, 2368
- REVUE LATINE, LA. Paris  
1410, 2562, 3757, 1411
- REVUE LITTÉRAIRE ET CRITIQUE. Paris  
1897
- REVUE MAME. Paris  
2748, 3727
- REVUE MONDIALE, LA. Paris. (See also *Revue*)  
2476, 3552, 2598, 3118, 3618, 3619
- REVUE MUSICALE, LA. Paris  
2704
- REVUE POLITIQUE ET LITTÉRAIRE. (See *Revue Bleue*)

REVUE POLITIQUE ET PARLEMENTAIRE. Paris

2590, 2591, 3495

REVUE POUR LES JEUNES FILLES. Paris

3807

REVUE RÉTROSPECTIVE, LA. Paris

1898, 3838

REVUE RHÉNANE (*Rheinische Blätter*). Mainz

2427

REVUE ROSE (See *Revue scientifique*)

REVUE SCIENTIFIQUE, LA (*Revue rose*). Paris

2756, 2414, 1899

REVUE SOCIALISTE, LA. Paris

2068, 3320

REVUE UNIVERSELLE, LA (former *Revue Encyclopédique*). Paris

3139, 3087, 3352, 1965, 3841, 2590, 3165, 2831, 2545, 2356, 1900,

2146, 2147, 2392, 3808, 2059, 2450, 2060, 2451, 1990

REVUE UNIVERSITAIRE, LA. Paris

3147, 3657, 3683, 2796, 2151

RICE INSTITUTE PAMPHLET, THE. Houston, Texas

2758

RICOGLITORE ITALIANO E STRANIERO. Milan

2301

RIVISTA LIGURE DI SCIENZE, LETTERE ED ARTI. Genoa

3411

ROMANISCHE FORSCHUNGEN. Erlangen

3241a

SAARBRÜCKER LANDESZEITUNG

1706

SAINT PAUL'S. London

1901

SALUT PUBLIC, LE. Lyons

2543, 2488, 2749

SATURDAY REVIEW, THE. London

1902, 1903, 1904, 3264

SATURDAY REVIEW OF LITERATURE, THE. New York

2842, 2440, 1905, 3251

SCHWEIZERISCHE RUNDSCHAU. Stans

3658

- SCRAP BOOK, THE. New York  
3303
- SCRIBNER'S MAGAZINE. New York  
2841, 3295, 2785, 2256
- SCRIBNER'S MONTHLY. New York  
3637
- SELF CULTURE. Chicago  
2853
- SEMAINE, LA. Paris  
2311, 2396, 3258
- SEMAINE DES FAMILLES, LA. Paris  
3419
- SEMAINE LITTÉRAIRE, LA. Paris  
2034, 2119
- SEWANEE REVIEW, THE. Sewanee, Tennessee  
2257, 3684
- SHADOWLAND. Jamaica, New York  
2460
- SIÈCLE, LE. Paris  
2761, 2248, 3249, 3138, 1906, 1907, 1908
- SIÉVERNYI VIESTNIK. St. Petersburg.  
3224
- SILHOUETTE, LA. Paris  
1909
- SOLEIL, LE. Paris  
2474, 3420, 2074, 1910, 3472, 2549, 3519, 3520, 3705, 1911, 3946,  
2462, 3589, 3345, 3706, 3280, 2297, 2502, 3281
- SOLEIL DU MIDI, LE. Marseilles  
3094, 3521, 2563
- SOUTHERN LITERARY MESSENGER. Richmond, Virginia  
3922
- SOUTHWEST REVIEW, THE. Dallas, Texas  
2758
- SOZIALISTISCHE MONATSHEFTE. Berlin  
3320, 3979, 2391
- SPANIEN. Hamburg  
3544
- SPEAKER, THE. London  
3607

SPECTATOR, THE. London

1912, 1913, 1914, 1915, 1916, 2390, 3856

STUDIO, THE. London

3388

TÄGLICHE RUNDSCHAU. Berlin

2537, 1706

TÉLÉGRAPHE, LE. Paris

3287

TEMPLE BAR. London

1917, 1918, 1919, 3732

TEMPS, LE. Paris

3927, 2379, 1920, 2380, 2640, 1921, 1922, 1923, 2381, 1924, 2231,  
2480, 1405, 3839, 1925, 3127, 2232, 2233, 2266, 2234, 2235, 3154,  
1926, 1927, 2236, 3804, 1928, 3197, 2481, 2659, 2660, 2661, 1929,  
3479, 2043, 2341, 1406, 2237, 2482, 2382, 1930, 2383, 3342, 3346,  
2373, 2384, 3184, 2374, 2385, 1931, 1932, 2238, 1933, 1934, 2483,  
2386, 2484, 2239, 3611a, 2485, 2741, 2742, 2743, 2819, 2240, 2241,  
2820, 2084, 2085, 2242, 2243, 3809, 2086, 2244, 2821, 2087, 3810,  
2822, 2823, 2088, 3811, 3812, 2089, 2090, 2824, 3289, 2816, 2091,  
2825, 3198, 3813, 2826, 2827

THEATRE, THE. London

3111, 3112, 3117

THEOSOPHICAL FORUM, THE. Flushing, New York

2836

TIMES, THE. London

3071, 3646, 3647

TIMES LITERARY SUPPLEMENT, THE. London

1935, 1936, 1937, 1938

TINSLEY'S MAGAZINE. London

3353

TOUR DE FRANCE. Paris

3815

UJSÁG. Budapest

3284

UNION, L'. Paris

2067

UNITARIAN REVIEW, THE. Boston

2049

UNITÉ, L'. Paris

2415

UNITED STATES REVIEW (*Democratic Review*). New York

1573

UNIVERS, L'. Paris

2137, 2138, 3282, 2139, 2298, 3711, 3712

UNIVERS ILLUSTRÉ, L'. Paris

3768

UNIVERSAL REVIEW, THE. London

2635

UNIVERSITÉ CATHOLIQUE, L'. Lyons

2216

UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO NEWS LETTER, THE. Chicago

2441

UNIVERSITY OF PENNSYLVANIA LAW REVIEW. Philadelphia

2703

UNIVERSITY RECORD, THE. University of Chicago

2442

VAGLIO, IL. Antologia della letteratura periodica. Venice

2568, 3175, 3998

VÉRITÉ FRANÇAISE, LA. Paris

3708

VERT-VERT, LE. Paris

3947

VIE HEUREUSE, LA. Paris

1939

VITA MODERNA. Milan

2316

VOCE DELLA VERITÀ, LA. Modena, Italy

1940, 1941

VOIX DU PEUPLE, LA. Paris

2465

VOLEUR, LE (*La Mode*). Paris

3263, 3103, 1942, 2762, 1943, 1944, 3135, 2531

VOLTAIRE, LE. Paris

4006, 4007, 2258, 2318, 1945

VORWÄRTS. Leipzig

1706

VOSSISCHE ZEITUNG. Berlin

2536, 2103, 1706, 3749

VRÉMIA. Saint Petersburg

2506

WAGE, DIE. Vienna

3242

WERNER'S MAGAZINE. New York

3748

WESTERMANN'S MONATSHEFTE. Braunschweig

2500, 3997

WESTMINSTER GAZETTE. London

1697

WESTMINSTER REVIEW, THE LONDON AND. London

1967, 1588, 3114

WISSEN UND LEBEN. Zurich

2428

ZEIT, DIE. Vienna

2695

ZEITSCHRIFT FÜR FRANZÖSISCHE SPRACHE UND LITTERATUR. Chemnitz

2764, 2765, 2766, 2767, 2768, 2769, 2770, 3852, 2771, 2804

ZEITSCHRIFT FÜR FRANZÖSISCHE UND ENGLISCHE UNTERRICHT. Berlin

3143, 2727

ZEITSCHRIFT FÜR ROMANISCHE PHILOLOGIE. Halle

2156

ZEITSCHRIFT FÜR VERGLEICHENDE LITTERATURGESCHICHTE. Berlin

2772

ZEITUNG FÜR LITTERARISCHE KUNST UND WISSENSCHAFT. Beilage des  
*Hamburgischen Correspondenten*. Hamburg

3401

ZUKUNFT, DIE. Berlin

4010

DIVISION B  
TOPICAL INDEX





## PART I

### HONORÉ DE BALZAC: HIS LIFE

NOTE.—For general references see Section VI.

#### I. ANCESTRY

153, 252, 253, 352, 482, 483, 650, 651, 1921, 2032, 2101, 2146, 2481,  
2935, 3254 (2021, 2032, 3570), 3347, 3570, 3596, 3996

##### 1. Father's side

816, 921, 2101, 3254 (2021, 2032, 3570)

##### A. Father's family

650, 651, 1990 (1938), 2039, 2783

##### B. Father's characteristics

101, 482, 483, 2039 (*see also* Section V)

##### 2. Mother's side

2101, 3254 (2021, 2032, 3570)

##### A. Mother's family

###### a) Her true name

3042

##### B. Mother's characteristics

482, 483 (*see also* Section V)

#### II. BIRTH AND EARLY YEARS

816, 1170

##### 1. Birth

535, 764, 765, 2039

##### A. Place (Tours, No. 25, Rue de l'Armée d'Italie, now No. 39, Rue Nationale)

252, 253, 535, 738, 907, 2299, 3295

##### B. Date (May 20, 1799—"le 1er prairial an VII"—four days after St. Honoré's Day, May 16)

252, 253, 907, 3295

##### C. Birth certificate

153, 535 (facsimile), 650, 651, 921, 1644, 1726, 2039, 2492,  
2935

##### D. Name

2039, 2404

## 2. Childhood

104, 235, 236, 237, 352, 535, 673, 816, 818, 838, 1160, 1161,  
1170, 1180, 1252, 1363, 1366, 1378, 1379, 1992, 3862

## A. Love of reading

575

## III. OUTLINE OF BALZAC'S CAREER

## 1. Chronologically, by periods

## A. Schooldays (1807-1818)

38, 296, 299, 352, 608, 633a, 816, 1160, 1161, 1272, 3582

## a) The Collège Vendôme (1807-1813)

101, 169, 301, 395, 482, 483, 535, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569,  
650, 651, 816, 818, 838, 1028, 1118, 1180, 1216, 1252,  
1366, 1378, 1379, 1619, 2200, 2333, 2631, 2678, 2783, 3862

(1) Writing at school: the *Traité de la volonté*

764, 765, 1366, 1378, 1379

## (2) Balzac's three-pointed pen

395, 535, 760

## b) Private tutors and the Sorbonne (1814-1816)

## (1) Collège de Tours

535

## (2) Private tutors at Paris (M. Lépître; MM. Sganzer and Beuzelin)

38, 482, 483, 535, 662, 816

## (3) Lectures at the Sorbonne (MM. Guizot, Victor Cousin, Villemain)

662, 838, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 3862

## c) Law studies (1817-1818)

38, 101, 571, 1113, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1366, 2703, 3664,  
3686

## (1) With an advocate (Guillonnet de Merville)

482, 483, 535, 650, 651, 662, 816, 1252, 1378, 1379,  
2783, 2989, 3862

## (2) With a notary (Édouard-Victor Passez)

535, 650, 651, 662, 816, 1252, 1378, 1379, 2783, 3862

## B. Adolescence (1819-1824)

38, 352, 402, 650 (578, 2708), 651, 737, 816, 838, 857, 1127,  
1160, 1161, 1180, 1247, 1309, 1363, 1378, 1379, 2783, 3070,  
3686, 3932

- a) Freedom in an attic (1819-1820)
  - 101, 482, 483, 535, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 581, 652, 673, 764, 765, 816, 818, 838, 1160, 1161, 2678, 2785
- (1) First literary efforts
  - 38 (1950, 3367, 3576, 3608), 52, 482, 483, 578 (2671), 650, 651, 662, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1247, 1309, 1969, 2433, 2708, 2783, 2818, 2823, 3252, 3686, 3861, 3932
  - (a) *Stella; Coqsigrue; Les deux philosophes*
    - 662
  - (b) *Cromwell*
    - 661, 662, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2201, 2209, 2440, 3862
- b) First period of productivity (1821-1824)
  - 38 (1950, 3367, 3576, 3608), 52, 101, 104, 535, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 608, 764, 765, 838, 857, 1097, 1114, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1170, 1180, 1247, 1252, 1352, 1363, 1366, 1378, 1379, 1422, 2197, 2433, 2678, 2708, 3686, 3862
- C. Business ventures (1825-1828)
  - 101, 535, 650 (578, 2670), 651 (2019, 3167), 673, 764, 765, 816, 838, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2195, 2574, 2783, 3047, 3686, 3862
  - a) Publisher (1825)
    - 173, 650, 651, 764, 765, 816, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2783, 3047, 3686, 3862
  - b) Printer (1827-1828)
    - 650, 651, 764, 765, 816, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2783, 3047, 3686, 3862
  - (1) Works printed by Balzac
    - 650, 651, 2956, 2957
  - c) Typefounder (1828)
    - 650, 651, 764, 765, 816, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2783, 3047, 3862
  - d) Failure in business (1828)
    - 503, 650, 651, 816, 1160, 1161, 1366, 2477, 2783
- D. Second period of productivity (1828-1833)
  - 38, 39 (1513, 2045), 533, 608, 797, 816, 838, 1097, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1166, 1170, 1221, 1222, 1226, 1352, 1363, 1378, 1379, 1455, 2503, 2574, 3686, 3820, 3823

## E. Period of maturity (1833-1840)

19, 40, 53, 78, 199, 278, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 576, 583, 615, 616, 617, 663, 737, 816, 838, 1047, 1116, 1117, 1160, 1161, 1221, 1222, 1225, 1226, 1352, 1363, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2582, 2678, 2714, 3068, 3609, 3818, 3820, 3823, 3832, 3836

## F. Final period (1841-1850)

104, 153, 583, 616, 617, 663, 707, 816, 857, 1118, 1160, 1161, 1352, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2714, 2845

## a) Last writings

581, 633a, 663, 1378, 1379

## b) Last travels

1378, 1379 (*see also* Part I, Section III, Division 2B, Travels in Germany; Italy; Russia)

## c) Marriage (to Madame Evelina Hanska, at Berditchef, Russian Poland, March 14, 1850)

104, 503, 581, 583, 597 VIII, 633a, 748, 763, 816, 865, 954, 1160, 1161, 1170, 1378, 1379, 1504b, 1682, 1683, 2714, 3009, 3330, 3617, 3698, 3699 (1749)

## d) Last days

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 583, 710, 748, 764, 765, 1085, 1089, 1309, 2211, 2678, 2714, 3932

## (1) Return to Paris

816, 954, 1221, 1222, 3820, 3823

## (2) Last illness

253, 503, 734, 816

## e) Death (August 18, 1850—actually 11:30 P.M., August 17,—at No. 14, Rue Fortunée, Paris)

51, 52, 104, 253, 453, 503, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 576, 583, 710, 720, 721, 722, 816, 831, 832, 907, 954 (832, 1792, 2991, 3060a, 3342, 3346, 3468), 1085, 1170, 1180, 1216, 1221, 1222, 1309, 1352, 1366, 1378, 1379, 1402, 1443, 1456, 1457, 1608, 2275, 2654, 2678, 2702, 2714, 2847, 2971, 3011, 3186, 3295, 3330, 3820, 3823, 3859, 3932

## (1) Officiating priest (Abbé Auzoure)

3054

## (2) Death certificate

535

- (3) Funeral (August 21, 1850; services at 11 A.M., l'Église Saint-Philippe-du-Roule; burial in the Cemetery of Père-la-Chaise, Paris)
  - 720, 721, 722, 748, 857, 989, 1309, 1352, 1366, 1665, 2296, 3932
  - (a) Hugo's funeral oration
    - 719, 1250, 1665
- (4) Contemporary accounts
  - 633a, 710, 720, 1160, 1161, 1508, 1599, 1996, 2350, 2396, 2856, 2858, 2860, 2861, 3171
- 2. Geographically, by places
  - A. Places of residence
    - a) The Collège Vendôme (1807-1813)
      - 101, 608, 1170 (*see also* under Part I, Section III, 1 A a, Schooldays: the Collège Vendôme)
    - b) Paris and suburbs
      - 101, 156, 191, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 658, 859, 2580, 2752, 3092, 3551, 3636, 3712
      - (1) With his parents, in the Marais, 40 (later 128), rue du Temple; and at Villeparisis
        - 38, 662, 764, 765, 907, 1127, 1180, 3092, 3295, 3686
      - (2) In an attic, 9, rue Lesdiguières
        - 38, 52, 503, 535, 662, 764, 765, 816, 907, 923, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1170, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 3092, 3295, 3686, 3862 (*see also* Part I, Section III, 1 B a, Freedom in an attic)
      - (3) 17, rue Portefoin
        - 3092
      - (4) 7, rue du Roi Doré
        - 3092
      - (5) 17, rue des Marais-Saint-Germain (now rue Visconti)
        - 38, 650, 651, 670, 816, 907, 923, 1127, 1366, 2783, 3092, 3295, 3686
      - (6) 2, rue de Tournon
        - 38, 535, 650, 651, 816, 907, 923, 1160, 1161, 1366, 2783, 3092, 3295
      - (7) 1, rue Cassini
        - 39, 199, 503, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 633a, 650, 651,

## A BALZAC BIBLIOGRAPHY

- 669, 764, 765, 816, 907, 923, 1366, 2678, 2783, 3092, 3295, 3344
- (8) 13, rue des Batailles, Chaillot  
199, 503, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 764, 765, 816, 907, 923, 1160, 1161, 1366, 2678, 3089, 3092, 3295
- (9) 22, rue de Provence  
3092
- (10) 112, rue de Richelieu, in the house of his tailor, Buisson  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 907, 2678, 3092, 3295
- (11) "Les Jardies," Ville d'Avray, Sèvres (now 14, rue Gambetta)  
300, 328, 503, 506, 535, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 633a, 663, 674, 764, 765, 800, 816, 857, 907, 923, 993, 1047, 1118, 1153, 1160, 1161, 1170, 1180, 1223, 1252, 1316, 1317, 1366, 1378, 1379, 1413, 2006, 2375, 2584, 2599, 2678, 2745, 2799, 3092, 3295, 3476, 3824, 3862, 3903, 3908
- (12) Hôtel Frascati  
1341, 2967
- (13) 19, rue Basse, Passy (now 47, rue Raynouard, "Maison de Balzac")  
263, 264, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 616, 617, 663, 764, 765, 816, 907, 959, 961, 1093, 1115, 1118, 1160, 1161, 1225, 1252, 1378, 1379, 1786, 2162, 2291, 2678, 3092, 3295, 3589, 3670, 3832, 3862
- (14) Rue Neuve-de-Berry  
3092
- (15) Hôtel Sinet, 52 and 54, faubourg Saint-Honoré  
3092
- (16) Chartreuse Beaujon, 14, rue Fortunée (now Rue Balzac)  
213, 319, 499, 503, 534, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 720, 721, 722, 748 (3368), 781, 816, 907 (2512), 1085, 1118, 1160, 1161, 1221, 1222, 1366, 1378, 1379, 1786, 1968, 2028, 2295, 2678, 3295, 3666, 3687, 3741, 3746, 3820, 3823, 3995

## B. Places of sojourn and travel

535, 792



## a) France

2384

## (1) Alençon

344, 2405

## (2) Aix-les-Bains

764, 765, 1043 (3390, 3568), 1226

## (3) Angoulême

39, 138, 533, 764, 765, 1185, 1226, 1252, 1378, 1379,  
1883, 3702, 3765, 3862

## (4) Besançon

833, 1221, 1222, 3187, 3565, 3820, 3823, 3876

## (5) Bouleauinière, La (commune de Gretz, canton de Nemours, near Fontainebleau)

39, 1127, 2942, 3686

## (6) Bourg

615

## (7) Brittany

439 (3829), 1190, 2526, 2811, 3088, 3829

## (a) Fougères

650, 651, 857, 1127, 2783, 3686, 3758, 3761

## (8) Grenadière, La (Touraine)

39

## (9) Issoudun (Frapesle)

521, 522, 1180, 2373, 3776 (1489)

## (10) Limoges

543, 1180, 2643

## (11) Marseilles

1378, 1379

## (12) Nice

503

## (13) Saumur

646, 1191

## (14) Touraine

890, 1925, 3270

## (a) Saché

39, 521, 522, 646, 764, 765, 1180, 1226, 1252,  
1378, 1379, 3862

## (b) Tours

535, 1102

- (15) Voreppe  
495
- b) Austria: Vienna  
145, 199, 503, 521, 522, 764, 765, 816, 943, 1127, 1160,  
1161, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2102, 3686, 3862
- c) Belgium: Brussels  
1160, 1161
- d) Corsica  
576, 816, 1252, 1378, 1379, 2407, 3862
- e) Germany  
199, 1446  
(1) Baden-Baden  
503, 816, 1160, 1161  
(2) Berlin  
816, 2592  
(3) Dresden  
503, 521, 522, 816, 2788  
(4) Wiesbaden  
832, 1160, 1161
- f) Holland  
2204
- g) Italy  
40, 145, 576, 816, 1049, 1070, 1160, 1161, 1233, 1603,  
1604, 1605, 1670, 1940, 1941, 1952, 2081, 2292, 2570,  
3563, 3654, 3782  
(1) Florence  
816  
(2) Genoa  
576, 816, 1815, 3048, 3411, 3541  
(3) Milan  
78, 267, 503, 521, 522, 576, 816, 1216, 1872, 2312,  
2313, 2314, 3545, 3546, 3547, 3548, 3602 (2091,  
3371), 3649, 3947  
(4) Naples  
503, 1160, 1161  
(5) Rome  
503, 576, 816, 1160, 1161  
(6) Turin  
418, 1192, 1223, 3494, 3601 (2026, 2090, 3128), 3824



- (7) Venice
  - 576, 1738, 3600 (3216)
- h) Russia
  - 197 I 7, 748, 764, 765, 2929, 3009, 3222
  - (1) Kiev
    - 838, 1160, 1161
  - (2) St. Petersburg
    - 503, 521, 522, 583, 633a, 816, 1160, 1161, 2335, 2714
  - (3) Wierzschownia, Russian Poland (Ukraine)
    - 503, 521, 522, 663, 816, 832, 838, 1089, 1160, 1161, 1378, 1379, 1423, 2056, 2212 (3215)
- i) Sardinia
  - 503, 521, 522, 535, 536, 576, 764, 765, 816, 1160, 1161, 1252, 1378, 1379, 2575, 2578, 3862
- j) Switzerland
  - 503
  - (1) Geneva
    - 521, 522, 583, 649, 764, 765, 832, 1127, 2714, 3686
  - (2) Neuchâtel
    - 53, 521, 522, 649, 764, 765, 816, 832, 833, 930, 1089, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1221, 1222, 1353, 1970, 2964, 3237, 3686, 3820, 3823, 3977
- 3. Specifically, by occupation or pursuit
  - A. Author
    - a) Adolescent writer
      - 38, 52, 662
    - b) Critic
      - 130
      - (1) Of art
        - 3093
      - (2) Of drama
        - 661
      - (3) Of literature
        - 513, 573, 680, 681, 800, 816, 884 (2345), 1179, 1186, 1592, 1696, 1947, 2071, 2256, 2332, 2436, 2485, 2741, 3253, 3552, 3609, 3757
      - (4) Of music
        - 724

## c) Dramatist

221, 513, 563, 564, 565, 566, 568, 569, 605, 613, 614, 615,  
616, 617, 618, 619, 661, 662, 707, 710, 711, 712, 746, 764,  
765, 816, 836, 838, 886, 915, 1007, 1057, 1061, 1114,  
1121, 1153, 1160, 1161, 1180, 1216, 1223, 1226, 1309,  
1313, 1376a, 1378, 1379, 1671, 1791, 2013, 2135, 2445,  
2448, 2490, 2530, 2546, 2583, 2585, 2615, 2678, 2833,  
2845, 2846, 3104, 3111, 3112, 3230, 3337, 3502, 3508,  
3690, 3751, 3824, 3839, 3914, 3917, 3932

## d) Historian

184, 235, 236, 237, 376, 573, 665, 740, 741, 769, 792, 797,  
841, 842, 843, 844, 860, 942, 967, 1039, 1100, 1190, 1209,  
1210, 1212, 1977, 3197, 3225, 3804, 3814

## e) Journalist

38, 130, 153, 280, 615, 764, 765, 884, 1016, 1153, 1160,  
1161, 1960, 1976, 2870, 3379

## f) Poet

296, 299, 394, 533, 771, 772, 773, 1216, 1309, 1378, 1379,  
1645, 1722, 1756, 2072, 2329, 2874, 2875, 2886, 2895,  
2926, 3044, 3059, 3115, 3116, 3550, 3932

## g) Pseudonyms

76, 503, 633a, 663, 672, 680, 1002, 1082, 1162, 1216,  
1223, 1226, 2651, 2823, 3710, 3827, 3836

## h) Société des Gens de Lettres, member of

616, 617, 764, 765, 816, 886, 966, 1116, 1117, 1160, 1161,  
1226, 1378, 1379, 1496, 1708, 3648, 3668

## (1) Literary code

1380

## B. Bohemian

374, 394, 506, 708, 1181, 2443

## a) "Le Cheval rouge"

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 616, 617, 760, 1160, 1161, 2678

## C. Business man

361, 503, 563, 652, 663, 857, 1226, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269,  
1725, 2785, 2850, 2868, 2899, 3818, 3836, 3869

## (1) Prices received for his works

1725, 2899

## a) Printer, publisher, typefounder

38, 101, 173, 284, 296, 299, 609, 650 (782, 2708, 3130,

3166), 651, 782, 883, 1378, 1379, 1458a, 1723, 1868, 2128, 2195, 2339, 2477, 2601, 2661, 2781, 2783 (1745), 2877, 2884, 2901, 2902, 2910, 2940, 2984, 3020, 3130, 3585 (1770)

(1) Works printed by Balzac

650, 651, 3020

(2) Compact editions published by Balzac

2984

D. Candidate for preferment

2573

a) Académie Française

151, 153, 482, 483, 684, 709, 720, 721, 722, 816, 848, 954, 1160, 1161, 1216, 1219, 1252, 1311, 1378, 1379, 1504a, 1598, 1641, 2101, 2122, 3034, 3206, 3506, 3862, 3935

b) Montyon prize

153, 816, 1252, 1378, 1379, 1380, 3862

E. Collector and connoisseur

a) Art

499, 503, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 616, 617, 737, 748, 796, 857, 1160, 1161, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2678, 3070, 3091, 3093, 3869

(1) Furniture

616, 617, 764, 765, 816, 2744

(2) Paintings

616, 617, 764, 765, 816, 2883

b) Books

663, 1252, 1378, 1379, 2364, 3862

F. Legal activities

2792, 3396

a) Peytel case

19, 177, 571, 595, 615, 760, 816, 838, 839, 957, 1010, 1047, 1113, 1160, 1161, 1216, 1276, 1361, 1982, 2168, 2247, 2248, 2250, 2577, 2657, 2703, 3400, 3561, 3664

b) *Revue de Paris* lawsuit

394, 571, 801, 816, 965, 1160, 1161, 1216, 1217, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 1878, 1879, 1880, 2520, 2703, 3862

c) Duckett's suit

1366

- d) Suit against *Gazette des Écoles* for libellous caricature  
616, 617, 855, 1420
- e) *Revue des Deux Mondes* suit  
985
- f) Balzac's report to Milan police of the theft of his watch  
3602
- G. Lover (*see also* Section V, 2 A)  
64, 104, 140, 174, 176, 524, 685, 838, 853, 958, 967, 1089,  
1353, 1565, 2158, 2159, 2561, 2851, 3224, 3250, 3354, 3356,  
3626, 3977
- H. Musician  
2042, 2043, 2511, 2863, 3644, 3659
- I. Occultist  
252, 253, 839, 2289, 3536, 3684
  - a) His "spirit" summoned in a séance  
897
- J. Politician  
39, 188, 607, 816, 833, 967, 1041, 1160, 1161, 1366, 1380,  
1531, 1882, 1928, 2005, 2082, 2379, 2393, 2590, 3135
  - a) Carlist  
39
  - b) Royalist  
153, 406, 2124, 3217, 3309, 3510, 3911
    - (1) Duchesse de Berri  
616, 617
  - c) Reactionary  
2488
  - d) Reformer  
2701
  - e) Socialist  
2068, 3318, 3320, 3979
  - f) Profession of political faith  
1380
  - g) Candidate for deputy  
764, 765, 1160, 1161, 1366, 1531, 1882, 2379, 2590, 3905
- K. Property-owner: "Les Jardies"  
300, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 663
  - a) Architect  
328, 1366

## L. Social lion

27, 32, 39, 78, 87, 104, 503, 521, 522, 525, 563, 565, 566, 568,  
569, 576, 764, 765, 816, 896, 897, 904, 958, 1070, 1181, 1367,  
1378, 1379, 2093, 2582, 2678, 3356, 3545, 3546, 3547, 3548,  
3724, 3947

## a) Host

506, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 964, 993, 1611, 1741,  
2006, 2515, 2599, 2680, 3420, 3908

b) *Raconteur*

105, 482, 483, 788, 789, 897, 1220, 1226, 1252, 1366,  
1378, 1379, 1480, 3724, 3821, 3862

## M. Student

38 (*see also* Part I, Section III, 1 A, Schooldays)

## N. Traveler

53, 252, 253, 818, 967, 1975 (*see also* Part I, Section III,  
2 B, Places of sojourn and travel)

## O. Tutor

38, 650, 651, 1127, 2783, 3686

## IV. BALZAC'S PERSONAL CHARACTERISTICS

361, 398, 563, 565 (1857), 566, 568, 569, 673, 705, 1160, 1161,  
2678, 2843, 3145, 3156, 3516, 3605, 3872

## 1. Physical appearance

38, 340, 482, 483, 492, 503, 525, 535, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569,  
597 I, 642, 662, 664, 788, 789, 816, 818, 863, 942, 993, 1089,  
1160, 1161, 1337a, 1979, 2678, 2812 (3921), 2854

## (1) As a youth

650, 651, 2783

## A. Physique

## a) Stature

220, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 654, 1087, 1252, 1378, 1379,  
2368, 2678, 3862

## b) Head and face

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 654, 753, 1252, 1378, 1379, 2678,  
3862

## (1) Eyes

753, 1220, 1226, 1252, 1378, 1379, 2115, 3821, 3862

## (2) Hair

1252, 1378, 1379, 3862

## B. Constitution

## a) Health

252, 253, 2280

## b) Ill health

583, 625, 663, 733, 734, 1569, 2714

## (1) Eye strain

606 (1569), 2736

## (2) Tuberculosis

733, 734, 3065

## C. Apparel

1160, 1161, 1170, 1247

## a) At his work

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 613 (1781), 614, 615, 617, 618  
(3522), 619, 907, 1252, 1378, 1379, 2678, 3295, 3862,  
3947(1) His *robe de chambre*

525, 2271, 2947, 3061, 3796

## b) In public

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 907,  
1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2678, 3295, 3862

## 2. Personal habits

## A. Food and drink

## a) Quantity: Balzac as a gourmand

642, 677 II, 816, 1366, 1642, 1692, 1796, 1917, 2475

## b) Fruit

613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619

## c) Vegetables

328

## d) Coffee

613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 764, 765, 816, 857, 914, 929

## e) Tea

613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 857, 929, 1170

## f) Wine

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 2678

## B. Drugs

## a) Hashish: Balzac's one experience

91, 92, 562, 567, 816, 1017, 1223, 3827

## b) Tobacco

165, 519, 520, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 929, 2678

## C. Rest

## a) Sleep

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 2678

## b) Relaxations

1160, 1161

## (1) Cafés

846

## (2) Games

1252, 1378, 1379, 3862

## (3) Opera

39, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 586, 587, 613, 614, 615,  
617, 618, 619, 924, 1367, 2678

## (4) Theater

613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 897

## (5) Outings: trip to Montfaucon

616, 617, 2746

## D. Eccentricities

359, 1170, 3419

## a) His canes

249, 253, 576, 586 (897, 1529), 587, 599, 816, 879, 897,  
1182, 1366, 1520, 1529, 2374, 3045, 3760, 3790, 3931

## (1) The cane "aux singes"

3014, 3060d

## b) His mania for traveling

252, 253, 625, 626, 2279

## c) His talisman: "Bedouck"

197 III 1, 200 (3212), 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 2198

## d) His stylograph

197 III 3, 205

## e) His fantastic schemes

616, 617, 625, 796, 816, 993, 1160, 1161, 1170, 1180,  
1239, 1366, 1637, 3433, 3788

## (1) Silver mines in Sardinia

1160, 1161, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2575, 2578, 3862

## (2) Cheap paper-making

818, 833, 1221, 1222, 3820, 3823

## (3) Exporting oaks from Russia

816, 1160, 1161, 1864

## (4) Growing pineapples at "Les Jardies"

613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 764, 765, 1366, 2320



- (5) As grocer  
180, 838, 1366, 1961
- (6) Statue to Rabelais  
1366
- (7) Toussaint l'Ouverture's treasure  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 2678
- (8) The ring of the Grand Mogul  
613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 1366 (*see also*, this section, *c*, His talisman: "Bedouck")
- f) His aliases and sobriquets  
153, 199, 586, 587, 816, 1118, 1153, 1366, 2990
- E. Handwriting and signatures  
197 I 2, 563, 662, 2148, 2152, 2153, 3073, 3660
- 3. Mentality  
352, 625, 942, 1113, 3664
  - (1) His imagination  
563, 818, 942, 1160, 1161, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 3869
  - (2) Insanity of genius  
999
- A. Method of work  
302, 340, 461, 482, 483, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 673, 677 II, 816, 857, 929, 1013a, 1087, 1160, 1161, 1170, 1248, 1366, 1898, 2334, 2678, 2852, 3489, 3490
  - a) Seclusion  
520, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 764, 765, 2678
  - b) Composition  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 663, 863, 1366, 2678
  - c) Proofreading  
1, 15, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 663, 816, 907, 1366, 2409, 2678, 3295
  - d) Revision  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 1366, 2678
  - e) Rate of production  
575, 2050
- B. Devotion to work  
597 V, 677 II, 1087
  - a) Energy  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 583, 942, 1160, 1161, 2428, 2678, 2714, 3422



- b) Persistency  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 583, 2678, 2714
  - c) Overwork  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 583, 606, 625, 652, 737, 796,  
1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1569, 2678, 2714, 2736, 2785,  
3070, 3869
- C. Quest of subjects, names, and localities  
613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619
  - a) Divination  
1256, 1257
  - b) Powers of observation  
1378, 1379
  - c) Notebook or album  
2998
- 4. Character; general characteristics  
418 I, 482, 483, 597 VII, 739, 1000, 1160, 1161, 1170, 1355, 3067
- A. Qualities
  - a) Ambition  
581, 585 I, 597 I
  - b) Asceticism: chastity; morality  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 838, 929, 958, 1378, 1379, 2087,  
2281, 2678, 3356
  - c) Devoutness  
2047
  - d) Good humor  
506, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619,  
740, 741, 929, 942, 1252, 1378, 1379, 1812, 2678, 2743,  
2808, 3862
    - (1) As host, guest, and *raconteur*  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 1252, 1378, 1379, 2678
  - e) Kindliness; generosity  
1252, 1378, 1379, 3862
- B. Defects
  - a) Egotism; megalomania  
252, 253, 609, 625, 626
    - (1) Pretensions to nobility  
1051, 1172, 2008, 2282, 2935, 3060
      - (a) The particle "de" in his name  
153, 816, 921, 1160, 1161, 1366, 1399, 1587, 2750
      - (b) His coat-of-arms  
201 (p. 68), 1438

## (2) Vanity

563, 796, 879, 942, 993, 1252, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269,  
1366, 1378, 1379, 2282, 3862, 3869

## b) Immorality

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 597 V, VIII, 869, 928, 1089,  
1252, 1374, 1378, 1379, 2257, 2678, 3238, 3862

## c) Lack of gentility

818, 869, 2080, 3238, 3893

## d) Unreliability in business matters

1170

## (1) Debts

101, 563, 597 VIII, IX, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619,  
650, 651, 652, 663, 677 II, 764, 765, 796, 929, 1160,  
1161, 1170, 1217, 1252, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269,  
1316, 1317, 1378, 1379, 2034, 2783, 2785, 3284,  
3507, 3862, 3869

## (2) Unfulfilled contracts

663, 985

## e) Unreliability in friendship

597 VIII

## C. Antipathies

## a) Belgian pirated editions of his works

616, 617, 1496

## b) Card games

3543

## c) Dancing

1252, 1378, 1379, 3862

## d) English, the

2597

## e) Journalism

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 615, 616, 617, 663, 666, 860,  
1277, 1380, 2593, 2678, 2795, 3225, 3328, 3880

## f) National guard service; imprisonment in the "Hôtel des Haricots" for evading duty

503, 764, 765, 816, 825, 923, 1160, 1161, 1316, 1317,  
1366, 3060f, 3173

## g) Poetry

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 2678

## h) Tobacco

165, 857, 3866

## V. FRIENDS, ACQUAINTANCES, AND CONTACTS

## 1. Family and relatives; household

## A. His own family

38, 482, 483, 535, 581, 1081, 1160, 1161, 1252, 1309, 1378,  
1379, 1921, 2190, 2290, 2533, 2919, 2925, 3022, 3367, 3862,  
3932, 3967

a) His father (*see also* Section I, 1 B)

38, 45, 145, 153, 253, 297, 517, 535, 563, 565, 566, 568,  
569, 621, 624, 625, 626, 650, 651, 753, 764, 765, 816, 818,  
1078, 1252, 1288a, 1309, 1378, 1379, 1522, 1934, 1965,  
2290, 2336, 2678, 2719, 2783, 2893, 2896, 2935, 3004,  
3862, 3932

## (1) Father's birth certificate and death certificate

650, 651

## (2) Father's characteristics

535, 1127, 3003, 3686

## (3) Father's writings

1127, 3686

b) His mother (*see also* Section I, 2 B)

38, 145, 503, 521, 522, 535, 650, 651, 697, 737, 748, 816,  
818, 1118, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1205, 1220, 1226, 1252,  
1378, 1379, 2290, 2783, 3070, 3686, 3821, 3842

## (1) Mother's birth certificate and death certificate

650, 651

## (2) Her mother, Mme Sallambier

521, 522, 1127, 3686

## (3) Mother's harsh treatment of Honoré

1220, 1226, 3029

## c) His elder sister, Laure, Madame Surville

145, 503, 521, 522, 662, 737, 816, 1127, 1221, 1222, 1223,  
1250, 1251, 1252, 1322, 1378, 1379, 3070, 3645, 3686,  
3820, 3823, 3827, 3862

## (1) Her husband, M. Surville

662, 1127, 3026, 3686

## d) His younger sister, Laurence, Madame de Montzaigle

521, 522, 2750, 2999

## (1) Her husband, M. de Montzaigle

1127, 3686

## e) His brother, Henri

3051

- f) A mysterious relative, Mlle Jeanne Balzac, who died in an asylum

1564, 2116, 2223, 3008, 3051

- g) (Balzac, architect of that name)

2981

- h) Balzac's descendants; illegitimate children

252, 253, 958, 1221, 1222, 2962, 3356, 3820, 3823

- i) Balzac's servants

- (1) Mme Louise Breugniol, housekeeper

521, 522, 663, 1118, 2789, 3482, 3493, 3677

- (2) Domestics: Auguste; Rose; Grain-de-Mil

1366

#### B. His wife's family and relatives

521, 522

- a) His wife, Evelina, *née* Rzewuska, formerly Comtesse Hanska

213, 535, 748, 771, 772, 773, 816, 832, 865, 1221, 1222, 1223, 1226, 1309, 1485, 1649, 1740, 2112, 2211 (3365), 2328, 2363, 2914, 3009, 3115, 3116, 3359, 3615, 3616, 3617, 3618, 3619, 3820, 3823, 3827, 3836, 3932, 3966, 3995 (*see also*, this section, 2 A d)

- (1) Her acquaintance with Jean Gigoux

577, 670, 748, 816, 832 (2346, 2358, 3374, 3937), 954 (832, 1792, 2991, 3060a, 3342, 3346, 3468), 1443, 2625, 2702, 3186, 3190 (*see also*, this section, 3 E a)

- (2) Her acquaintance with Champfleury

305, 748, 832 (2346, 2358, 3374, 3937), 1302, 2518, 2519, 3010

- (3) Her acquaintance with Louise Colet

2518, 2519

- (4) Her salon

577, 3694

- (5) Her extravagance

1160, 1161

- (6) Her correspondence

2598 (1515), 3043

- (7) Her quarrel with Alexandre Dumas *père*

1526

- (8) Her suit against the Dutacq heirs  
1762
- (9) Her private papers deposited until 1957  
3618
- (10) Her death, April 11, 1882  
748, 1085, 1609, 2319, 3423
- (11) Vandalism of her papers and Balzac's MSS  
597 VIII
- b) Her first husband, Comte Venceslas de Hanski  
649, 832, 1221, 1222, 3820
- c) Her daughter, Anna, Comtesse Mnischech  
521, 522, 649, 748, 1221, 1222, 1443, 3011, 3342, 3346,  
3693, 3823, 3820
- (1) Her daughter's husband, Comte George Mnischech  
649, 748, 1160, 1161, 1221, 1222, 3820, 3823
- d) Her brother, Comte Adam Rzewuski  
522, 2056, 3617
- (1) Her letters to him  
522, 1991 (3209)
- e) Her nephew, Comte Stanislas Rzewuski  
826, 3687-99 inclusive
- f) Her niece, Princess Catherine Radziwill  
407, 408, 521, 522, 1085, 3118, 3615, 3616, 3617, 3618,  
3619
- g) Her companion, Mademoiselle Henriette Borel  
521, 522, 1160, 1161, 1221, 1222, 1378, 1379, 3820, 3823
- 2. Women friends and acquaintances  
503 (1774, 2663), 521 (1572, 1784, 2220, 3888), 522 (2253),  
1089 (1748, 3162), 2079 (3571), 3118, 3381, 3571, 3789, 3934
- A. Amours  
174, 521, 522, 2576, 3273
- a) Abrantès, Madame Laure Junot, Duchesse d'  
39, 308, 309, 503, 517, 816, 897a, 897b (3278), 3373  
(see also, this section, *Ba*, Feminine literary acquaintances)
- b) Berny, Madame Laure-Louise-Antoinette de, née Hinner  
(La Dilecta)  
38, 39, 104, 129, 145, 482, 483, 503, 513, 517, 521, 522,  
583, 642, 650, 651, 673, 677 II, 737, 753, 764, 765, 816,

- 818, 897b, 958, 1089, 1127 (1985, 2040, 2073, 2343, 2469, 2771, 3153, 3235, 3408, 3683), 1160, 1161, 1180, 1353, 1356, 1357, 1378, 1379, 1419, 1931, 2038, 2057, 2207, 2411, 2561, 2712, 2714, 2783, 3070, 3294, 3356, 3482, 3518, 3645, 3686, 3805, 3810, 3977
- (1) Her family and relatives
- 650, 651, 1127, 1419, 2783
- c) Castries, Madame Henriette, Marquise, later Duchesse de  
39, 145, 197 I 6, 315, 482, 483, 503, 513, 521, 522, 677 II, 764, 765, 832, 1089, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1180, 1187, 1216, 1352, 1353, 1378, 1379, 2054, 2561, 2923, 3645, 3686, 3977
- d) Hanska, Madame Ève (or Evelina), *née* Rzewuska, Comtesse (de)  
39, 53, 104, 140, 145, 162, 163, 174, 176, 199, 201 (3581), 206, 482, 483, 503, 513, 521, 522, 557, 576, 583, 597 VIII, 649, 663, 677 II, 715, 737, 763, 764, 765, 771, 811, 816, 818, 832, 833, 838, 897, 930, 954, 958, 1089, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1180, 1221 (1379, 2665, 3991), 1222, 1225, 1284, 1352, 1353, 1356, 1357, 1378, 1379, 1380a, 1423, 1427, 1446, 1740, 1924, 1970, 2056, 2140, 2158, 2159, 2187, 2214 (3581), 2507, 2561, 2700, 2714, 2789, 2851, 3070, 3326 (1891a), 3356, 3487, 3488, 3640, 3645, 3677, 3686, 3699, 3773, 3820, 3823, 3832, 3977 (*see also*, this section, 1 B a, Balzac's wife)
- (1) Her correspondence with Balzac  
1221, 1222, 3820, 3823
- (2) Her secret visit to Balzac in Paris, 1845  
2789, 3677
- e) Marbouty, Madame Caroline (Claire Brunne)  
40, 521, 522, 816, 902, 1160, 1161, 1192, 1223, 1952, 2267, 2267a, 2386, 3055, 3601 (2026), 3645, 3782, 3824
- f) Valette, Madame Hélène (de)  
521, 522, 3759
- g) Visconti, Madame la Comtesse Émile Guidoboni-, (*née* Frances Sarah Lowell)  
521, 522, 816, 958, 3356
- h) Werdet, Madame ("Maria"?)  
521, 522, 1089



- i) Minor amours
  - (1) "Maria" (identity doubtful)  
521, 522, 677 II, 958, 1221, 1222, 3356
  - (2) Trumilly, Mademoiselle Eléonore de  
521, 522
  - (3) Announcement of his marriage to a young girl nineteen years old  
2968
- j) Amours by correspondence
  - (1) "Louise" (identity unknown)  
503, 521, 522, 816, 1089, 1160, 1161, 3645
  - (2) Unknown and other correspondents  
197 I 3, 5; 513, 854 (22, 682, 2077, 2824, 3392),  
855 (2827, 3378), 3910
- B. Feminine literary acquaintances
  - a) Abrantès, Madame Laure Junot, Duchesse d'  
27, 39, 503, 513, 521, 522, 753, 825, 897a, 897b, 1160,  
1161, 1180, 1305, 1378, 1379, 2153 (*see also*, this section,  
A a, Amours)
  - b) Desbordes-Valmore, Madame Marceline  
521, 522, 2476, 3036
  - c) Gay, Madame Sophie  
39, 503, 521, 522, 753, 896, 897, 1221, 1222, 3820, 3823
  - d) Girardin, Madame Émile de, *née* Delphine Gay ("Le  
Vicomte Charles de Launay," pseudonym)  
39, 145, 293, 503, 521, 522, 563, 565, 566, 567, 568,  
569, 586, 587, 588, 589, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619,  
663, 788, 789, 896, 897, 1180, 1182, 1225, 1378, 1379,  
2576, 2678, 3277, 3760, 3832
  - e) Sand, George (pseudonym of Aurore Dupin, Baronne  
Dudevant)  
39, 145, 155, 293, 325, 394, 422, 423, 503, 513, 521, 522,  
557, 758, 816, 869, 907, 987, 992, 1016, 1017, 1157, 1158,  
1159, 1160, 1161, 1169, 1180, 1228, 1252, 1378, 1379,  
1478, 1622, 1632, 1696, 1951 (1771), 2576, 2579, 2932,  
3238, 3295, 3862, 3999
- C. Social friends and acquaintances
  - (1) Agoult, Comtesse d' ("Daniel Stern," pseudonym)  
521, 522, 1377a

- (2) Apponyi, Comtesse  
521, 522
- (3) Bagration, Princesse  
39, 87, 521, 522
- (4) Belgiojoso, Princesse  
503, 521, 522, 2576, 3842
- (5) Bernard, Madame Charles de  
521, 522
- (6) Berry, Duchesse de  
940
- (7) Bocarmé, Comtesse de  
521, 522, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619
- (8) Bolognini, Comtesse, *née* Vimercati  
521, 522, 576, 3494
- (9) Bossi, Comtesse  
521, 522
- (10) Carraud, Madame Zulma  
39, 145, 197 IV, 397, 503, 513, 521, 522, 533, 737,  
816, 897, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1221, 1222, 1226, 1378,  
1379, 2208, 2576, 3012, 3070, 3645, 3686, 3811,  
3820, 3823, 3842
- (11) David d'Angers, Madame  
521, 522
- (12) Delannoy, Madame  
521, 522, 650, 651, 2783
- (13) Dino, Duchesse de  
407, 408, 521, 522
- (14) Galitzin de Genthof, Princesse  
521, 522
- (15) Gérard, Baronne  
27, 521, 522
- (16) Hamelin, Madame  
39, 521, 522, 753, 1216, 1221, 1222, 3820, 3823
- (17) Kisseleff, Madame  
521, 522
- (18) Kozłowska, Mademoiselle  
153, 521, 522
- (19) Maffei, Contessa Clara  
78, 521, 522, 576, 3600, 3602



- (20) Merlin, Comtesse  
39, 87, 521, 522
- (21) O'Donnell, Madame Elisa  
521, 522, 897
- (22) Pélissier, Olympe (Madame Rossini)  
39, 521, 522, 1226
- (23) Pfaffins, Baronne de  
521, 522
- (24) Pommereul, Baronne de  
439, 521, 522, 650, 651, 2526, 2783
- (25) Potočka, Comtesse Delphine  
521, 522
- (26) Potočka, Madame Jaroslas  
521, 522
- (27) Récamier, Madame  
521, 522, 690, 691, 897b
- (28) Rothschild, Baronne de  
521, 522
- (29) Sanseverino, Comtesse Fanny, *née* Porcia  
521, 522, 576, 3601, 3735
- (30) Schönburg, Princesse de  
521, 522
- (31) Soranzo, Contessa  
576
- (32) Trivulzio, Marquise  
3602
- (33) Turheim [or Thürheim] Comtesse Louise [or Lulu]  
521, 522, 1284
- (34) Wyse, Madame  
3033
- D. Business acquaintances
  - a) Béchet, Madame Veuve Charles  
521, 522, 616, 617, 1366
- E. Actresses
  - a) Dorval, Madame Marie  
521, 522, 707, 1923, 2236, 2845
  - b) Laurent, Marie  
2236

## F. Dedictees

576

## 3. Men friends, acquaintances, and contacts

857, 2331

## A. Personal friends

(1) Andrieux, François-Guillaume

662

(2) Assonvillez, M. d'

650, 651, 2783

(3) Boulland, Auguste

3842

(4) Boutet, Paul

3842

(5) Buisson, tailor

563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 615, 663, 1220, 1226, 2678,

3821

(6) Caetani, Principe Michelangelo

576

(7) Chapelain, M.

252, 253

(8) Dablin, Théodore

38, 662, 764, 765, 2934

(9) Dufaure, M.

395

(10) Fessart, Auguste

1220, 1226, 3821

(11) Fitz-James, Duc de

503, 650, 651, 816, 2783

(12) Fontemoing, M.

2930

(13) Gavault, notary

663, 816

(14) Gérard, Baron François

39, 570, 3724

(15) Guyonnet de Merville, M.

2989

(16) Lemesle, Charles

816

(17) Maffei, Conte Andrea

576

- (18) Margonne, M. de  
646
- (19) Pépin-Lehalleur  
38, 662
- (20) Périolas, Lieut.-Colonel  
197 I I (2022), 753, 2205, 2215 (2814)
- (21) Pétigny, Jules de  
3543
- (22) Pommereul, Général Baron de  
38, 153, 439, 650, 651, 2526, 2783
- (23) Rolle, Hippolyte  
153
- (24) Sclopis, Frédéric  
1223, 3824
- (25) Thomassy  
38, 39
- (26) Trumilly, Baron de  
39
- (27) Villiers, M.  
1252, 1378, 1379, 3862
- (28) Villiers-La-Faye, M. de  
39

B. Literary friends and acquaintances

*a*) Authors, journalists, etc. (*see also*, this section, *b*, Collaborators)

- (1) Alhoy, Maurice  
1366
- (2) Altaroche  
616, 617
- (3) Arago, Étienne  
38, 616, 617, 2381
- (4) Auger, Hippolyte  
46, 764, 765
- (5) Barbey d'Aurevilly, Jules  
182, 627, 1223, 1616, 3134
- (6) Barthélemy, M.  
153, 318
- (7) Baschet, Armand  
85, 86, 435, 2013

- (8) Baudelaire, Charles  
354, 562, 567, 816, 1217, 1258, 2016
- (9) Belloy, Marquis Auguste de  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 663, 816, 1226, 1366, 2678,  
3836
- (10) Bernard, Charles de  
615, 737, 833, 993, 1221, 1222, 1366, 1461, 2844,  
3069, 3565, 3820, 3823
- (11) Bergounioux, Jules (Balzac's insult to)  
1366
- (12) Borget, Auguste  
764, 765, 907, 1160, 1161, 3295
- (13) Boyer, Philoxène  
2443
- (14) Brizeux  
1016
- (15) Brucker, Raymond  
1366
- (16) Castille, Hippolyte  
153, 1380
- (17) Champfleury (pseudonym of Jules François F.  
Fleury)  
51, 52, 296, 299, 442, 443, 748, 832, 910, 1225, 1301,  
1302, 2327, 2518, 2519, 3010, 3832
- (18) Cormon, Eugène  
220, 1711, 2232
- (19) Custine, Marquis de  
897b, 3842
- (20) Deschamps, Émile  
585
- (21) Desnoyers, Louis  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 616, 617, 1116, 1117, 2678,  
2789
- (22) Dumas, Alexandre, *père*  
145, 382, 764, 765, 832, 955, 956, 1231, 1252, 1316,  
1317, 1318, 1378, 1379, 1433, 1526, 2520, 2521,  
2522, 2523, 3842, 3862, 3904
- (23) Flaubert, Gustave  
145, 484, 485, 516, 1102, 2525 (1510)

- (24) Gautier, Théophile  
145, 506, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 581, 615, 616,  
617, 661, 884, 1017, 1160, 1161, 1219, 1223, 1366,  
1741, 2678, 3827, 3830
- (25) Gozlan, Léon  
145, 197 III 1, 200, 293, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569,  
613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 1367, 1413, 2252,  
2678
- (26) Gramont, Comte Ferdinand de  
663, 816, 1226, 2318, 3836
- (27) Granier de Cassagnac  
616, 617
- (28) Guinot, Eugène  
616, 617, 1874
- (29) Heine, Heinrich  
708, 816, 1360, 2994
- (30) Hugo, Victor  
39, 145, 153, 293, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619,  
720, 721, 722, 816, 848, 1252, 1378, 1379, 1923,  
2006, 2515, 3034, 3206, 3277, 3519, 3762, 3862
- (31) Karr, Alphonse  
616, 617, 759, 816, 884, 1366
- (32) Kock, Paul de  
1953
- (33) Lacroix, Jules  
597 IX
- (34) Lacroix, Paul ("Le Bibliophile Jacob")  
785, 1367, 2330, 3133, 3931
- (35) Lamartine, Alphonse de  
153, 293, 339 (1444), 788, 789, 897, 1182, 3760
- (36) Lassailly, Charles  
613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 663, 762, 800, 963,  
1170, 1223, 1366, 1962, 3824
- (37) Laurent-Jan  
197 III 1, 200, 503, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 613,  
614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 661, 838, 1223, 1226,  
1366, 2660, 2678, 2929, 3839
- (38) Lurine, Louis  
1421

- (39) Manzoni, Alessandro  
256, 576, 1233, 3602
- (40) Mérimée, Prosper  
1016, 1290, 3358
- (41) Merle, T.  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 616, 617, 2678
- (42) Merruau  
616, 617
- (43) Méry, Joseph  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 1316, 1317, 2678, 3842
- (44) Moléri (Jules-Hippolyte Demolière)  
3163, 3164
- (45) Montalembert, Comte Charles de  
153, 821, 3842
- (46) Mürger, Henri  
989
- (47) Musset, Alfred de  
1016, 1741
- (48) Nacquart, Dr. (*see below under E c*)
- (49) Nerval, Gérard de  
1118, 1366
- (50) Nettement, Alfred  
153, 199
- (51) Nodier, Charles  
153, 684, 833, 1152, 1226, 3034
- (52) Ourliac, Édouard  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 963, 1366, 2678
- (53) Pommier, Amédée  
2443
- (54) Roqueplan, Nestor  
39
- (55) Sandeau, Jules  
331, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 615, 816, 884, 897b,  
907, 1192, 1366, 1367, 2678, 3295
- (56) Second, Albéric  
533
- (57) Soulié, Frédéric  
744

- (58) Stendhal (pseudonym of Marie-Henri Beyle)
  - 346, 348, 680, 681, 1136, 1186, 1235, 1237, 1238,
  - 1416, 1592, 1947, 1948, 2104, 2385, 3526 (1753),
  - 3552
- (59) Sue, Eugène
  - 39, 119, 632, 764, 765, 1366
- (60) Texier, Edmond
  - 838
- (61) Vigny, Alfred de
  - 77, 1016, 1183, 3965
- b) Collaborators (*see also*, this section, a)
  - 38, 633a, 680, 764, 765, 1082, 2221, 2696, 2823
  - (1) Arago, Étienne (Dom Rago)
    - 816, 1421, 1422
  - (2) Bast, Amédée de
    - 1421
  - (3) Belloy, Marquis Auguste de
    - 663
  - (4) [Berny, Madame de]
    - 1127, 3686
  - (5) Ennery, Adolphe d'
    - 2586, 3002
  - (6) Gram(m)ont, Comte Ferdinand de
    - 663
  - (7) Lassailly, Charles
    - 800
  - (8) Laurent-Jan
    - 661
  - (9) Le Poitevin de Saint-Alme, Auguste (Viellerglé, A. de, or l'Égreville)
    - 482, 483, 663, 816, 1002, 1226, 1421, 1422, 3836
  - (10) Pommier, Amédée
    - 3825
  - (11) Rabou, Charles
    - 39, 1226, 1964, 3842
  - (12) Raison, Horace-Napoléon
    - 38, 44, 816, 1226, 1421, 1422, 2937, 3032, 3836
  - (13) [Surville, Madame Laure, and her husband]
    - 816, 1422

(14) Thomas, Frédéric

1907

C. Business associates

a) Publishers

1421, 2974, 3316

(1) Barba

1421

(2) [Béchet, Madame Veuve Charles]

663, 1421

(3) Béthune

1366

(4) Buisson

1421, 2197

(5) Canel, Urbain

650, 651, 1421, 2783

(6) Charpentier, Gervais

1226, 3818

(7) Chlendorowski, Louis

663

(8) Curmer, Léon

663

(9) Delloye, Henry

1366

(10) Dutacq, Armand

444, 784, 832, 838, 1084, 1225, 2030, 2980, 3370,  
3832

(a) Suit against his heirs by Balzac's widow

1762

(11) Gosselin, Charles

39, 663, 1366, 1421, 3842

(12) Hetzel, J. (P.-J. Stahl)

1223, 1224, 1226, 1228, 3036, 3403

(13) Hubert

1421, 2197

(14) Kugelmann

1421

(15) Levavasseur, Alphonse

565, 1366, 1421

(16) Mame

39



- (17) Pollet  
1421, 2197
- (18) Potter, Louis de  
663
- (19) Renduel, Eugène  
1974
- (20) Souverain, Hippolyte  
663, 1226, 1421, 2696, 3836
- (21) Spachmann  
1366
- (22) Vimont, Charles  
1366
- (23) Werdet, Edmond  
145, 340, 503, 663, 764, 765, 816, 838, 879, 884,  
1160, 1161, 1366 (2399), 1367, 2899, 2979, 3837

b) Editors

- (1) Berthoud, Samuel Henry  
833, 2318
- (2) Bohain, Victor  
1020, 1221, 1366, 1421, 3828
- (3) Buloz, François  
39, 633a, 816, 1016, 1217, 1366, 3842
- (4) Castille, Hippolyte  
1380
- (5) Girardin, Émile de  
39, 503, 884, 897, 1160, 1161, 1182, 1225, 3760,  
3832
- (6) Lautour-Mézeray  
343, 1367, 2406
- (7) Lostange, Comte de  
1366
- (8) Pichot, Amédée  
1226
- (9) Ratier, Victor  
838, 1216
- (10) Robert, M., editor of *La Presse*  
616, 617
- (11) Solar, M.  
616, 617, 1118

## c) Other business associates

(1) Barbier, André, printer

650, 651, 663, 1226, 1366, 2783, 3836

(2) Baudouin, Alexandre

650, 651, 2783

(3) Berny, Alexandre de

650, 651, 2783

(4) Carron, Charles

650, 651, 2783

(5) Dépée, M., printer

663

(6) Duckett, William

615, 816, 884, 1366

(7) Jacquin, M.

616, 617

(8) Laurent, Jean-François

650, 651, 2783

(9) Loquin, M.

663

(10) Montcarville, J.-E. Benet de

650, 651, 2783

(11) Regnault, Émile

663, 1091, 1226, 1366, 3836

(12) Sédillot, M.

650, 651, 2783

## D. Enemies and (partially) hostile critics

## a) Groups

(1) Journalists

3328

(2) Citizens of Tours

2233

## b) Individuals

(1) Beauvoir, Roger de

760, 907, 1017, 2848, 3295

(2) Chaudes-Aigues, Jacques de

320 (1387, 1388), 1366

(3) Janin, Jules

39, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 1217, 2035, 3086

(1387, 1388), 3087

- (4) Latouche, Henri [Hyacinthe] de  
38, 39, 130, 816, 838, 896, 962, 1157, 1180, 1252,  
1366, 1378, 1379, 2458, 3862
  - (5) Pichot, Amédée  
39, 1160, 1161
  - (6) Planche, Gustave  
661, 1232, 1366, 3612
  - (7) Poitou, Eugène  
1054, 1055, 3583
  - (8) Sainte-Beuve, Charles-Augustin  
145, 394, 609, 642, 652, 653, 680, 816, 860, 947, 985,  
1016, 1017, 1134, 1135, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1139, 1140,  
1141, 1142, 1143, 1144, 1145, 1352, 1594, 2151, 2489,  
2742, 2785, 2823, 3137, 3225, 3394, 3586, 3715
- E. Artists, actors, and professional men
- a) Artists and sculptors
    - (1) Bertall (pseudonym of Charles Albert d'Arnould)  
324, 2074
    - (2) David d'Angers  
381, 754, 755, 1524, 2453, 2454, 3100
    - (3) Delacroix, Eugène  
387, 557, 1764
    - (4) Delaroche, Paul  
1316, 1317
    - (5) Étex, Antoine  
2779
    - (6) Gavarni (pseudonym of Guillaume-Sulpice Chevalier)  
597 I, 642, 760, 839, 957, 1047, 1480
    - (7) Gérard-Seguin  
1223, 1227, 3834
    - (8) Gigoux, Jean  
670
    - (9) Ingres  
1641
    - (10) Lami, Eugène  
1316, 1317
    - (11) Meissonier  
1223, 1227, 3834

- (12) Monnier, Henry  
613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 1180, 1219, 1301, 1874,  
2987
- (13) Ruhierre, E., engraver  
2952
- b) Composers and musicians
  - (1) Auber  
3001
  - (2) Chélarde, H.  
1441
  - (3) Chopin  
557
  - (4) Liszt, François  
557, 1377a
- c) Physicians and surgeons
  - (1) Dupuytren  
3260
  - (2) Esquirol, alienist  
1517
  - (3) Knothe, Docteur  
503, 663, 1160, 1161
  - (4) Koreff, Docteur  
60, 908 (2031)
  - (5) Larrey, physician  
1524
  - (6) Menière, Docteur Prosper  
153, 252, 253, 940, 2596
  - (7) Moreau, Docteur  
252, 253
  - (8) Nacquart, Docteur Jean-Baptiste (Balzac's personal  
physician)  
197 I 8, 252, 253, 254, 535, 662, 2374
  - (9) Simon, Docteur P. Max  
3795
- d) Actors and men of the theater
  - (1) Barré, Léopold  
2583, 3770
  - (2) Bouffé, Marie  
178

- (3) Ennery, Adolphe d'  
2586, 3002
- (4) Got, Edmond  
605
- (5) Harel, M.  
613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619
- (6) Hostein, Hippolyte  
661, 707, 2523, 2845
- (7) Lemaître, Frédéric  
445, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 661, 823, 824,  
836, 2236
- (8) Lireux, Auguste  
616, 617, 1316, 1317
- (9) Lockroy, M.  
1858
- (10) Pérémé, Armand  
153, 1223, 3824
- (11) Violet d'Épagny, M.  
2154

## F. Miscellaneous contacts

- (1) Andersen, Hans Christian  
1988
- (2) Apponyi, Comte Rodolphe  
32, 57, 1946
- (3) Brissot-Thivars, M.  
616, 617
- (4) Broussais, Casimir  
2247, 2248
- (5) Bugeaud, Maréchal  
940
- (6) Chevreul, scientist  
2009
- (7) Dandolo, Tullio  
576
- (8) Églée, Abbé  
2890
- (9) Froment-Meurice, jeweler  
249

- (10) Gay-Lussac, scientist  
2009
- (11) Hammer-Purgstall, orientalist  
613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 699, 700
- (12) Metternich, Prince von  
143, 145, 199, 943, 1439, 2102
- (13) Nalin, Camillo  
1048, 3563
- (14) Pongerville  
3842
- (15) Sanson, executioner  
1252, 1378, 1379, 3862
- (16) Schönburg, Prince  
32, 199
- (17) Thiers, Adolphe  
3050
- (18) Vidocq, H., detective  
548, 553, 616, 617, 1113, 2747, 3664

## VI. THE MORE IMPORTANT WRITINGS ON BALZAC'S LIFE

### 1. General biographies

#### A. France

38, 39 (3266), 104, 153 (63, 420, 1892, 2146, 2429, 3991), 235, 236, 237, 252 (420, 1437, 2667, 3991), 253 (1440, 1417, 1521, 2343, 3315), 399, 401, 405, 456, 471, 482, 483, 535, 541, 549, 560, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 590, 597, 621, 633a, 650, 651, 764 (2345), 765, 802, 803, 818 (156, 1760, 1984, 2132, 2542, 2674, 2769, 3147, 3151), 822, 838 (3141, 3739, 3740), 857 (2671), 898 (2668), 942, 955, 956, 1127, 1180, 1216, 1250, 1288a, 1366, 1367, 2048, 2058, 2060, 2225, 2304, 2350, 2372, 2662, 2678, 2783, 3279 (2668), 3686

#### a) Fictional (Benjamin)

113 (1400, 2044 (3580), 2064, 2432, 3211, 3245, 3410, 3580, 3681); 114 (2219, 2362, 2627, 2655, 2784, 3673); 2060 (3211)

#### B. America

663, 731, 778, 1009, 1153 (1453, 1700, 2516), 1295 (1690), 1296, 1349, 1363, 1378 (1545, 1817, 3447), 1379, 1573, 1577, 1578, 1579, 1589, 2049, 3096, 3486, 3637, 3748, 3890, 3922

## C. England

293, 363, 454, 455, 677, 816 (1571, 1660, 1793, 1799, 1916, 3469, 3663, 3786), 1160 (1766, 1903, 1915, 3285, 3983), 1161, 1344, 1352 (3136), 1458, 1462, 1901, 1918, 2408, 3731, 3732, 3974

## D. Germany

142, 144, 145 (3627, 3971), 243, 361 (2092, 2698, 2804, 3404, 3405 (3578), 3884), 673 (3395), 695, 696, 880, 881, 1170, 1173, 1355, 1356, 1357, 2097, 2098, 2500, 2536, 3145, 3251, 3726, 3997

## E. Other countries

## a) Belgium

2702

## b) Denmark

859, 1150

## c) Hungary

729 (3106)

## d) Italy

576

## e) Russia

853

## 2. Personal recollections, including memoirs and source books

## A. Contemporary accounts

3893

## (1) Apponyi, Comte Rodolphe

32, 1810, 1946

## (2) Audebrand, Philibert

2659

## (3) Auger, Hippolyte

46

## (4) Banville, Théodore de

66

## (5) Barbier, Auguste

77

## (6) Barré, Léopold

2583, 3770

## (7) Baschet, Armand

85, 86 (1056)

## (8) Baudelaire, Charles

1309, 3932



- (9) Berlioz, Hector  
122, 123, 124
- (10) Borel, Pétrus  
328
- (11) Bouffé, Marie  
178
- (12) Castille, Hippolyte  
279
- (13) Champfleury  
85, 86, 1378, 1379
- (14) Chasles, Philarète  
315
- (15) Cim, Albert  
322
- (16) Clément de Ris, Comte L.  
334 (1056)
- (17) Cormenin, Louis de  
2415
- (18) Cormon, Eugène  
220, 1711, 2232
- (19) Dandolo, Tullio  
576
- (20) Delacroix, Eugène  
387, 832
- (21) Delécluze, Étienne-Jean  
389
- (22) Desnoiresterres, Gustave Le Brisoys  
399, 535, 2491
- (23) Dino, Duchesse de  
407, 408
- (24) Fessart, Auguste  
1220, 1226, 3821
- (25) Fontaney, Antoine  
525
- (26) Gautier, Théophile  
535, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 1160, 1161, 1378,  
1379, 2678
- (27) Gavarni  
449, 596, 597 V, 598, 642, 1303, 1480

- (28) Gigoux, Jean  
577, 1443
- (29) Girardin, Madame Émile de  
588
- (30) Goncourt, Edmond and Jules de  
597
- (31) Got, Edmond  
605
- (32) Gozlan, Léon  
613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 2745, 2746, 2747,  
2748, 2749
- (33) Hanska, Madame Évelina  
522, 1991
- (34) Hostein, Hippolyte  
707, 2845
- (35) Houssaye, Arsène  
710
- (36) Hugo, Victor  
720, 721, 722, 848
- (37) Lacroix, Paul ("Le Bibliophile Jacob")  
597 V, 785, 3133
- (38) Lamartine, Alphonse de  
503, 535, 788, 789, 816
- (39) Landelle  
2659
- (40) Lamaître, Frédéric  
836
- (41) Maison-Rouge, Salmon de  
3270
- (42) Marbouty, Madame Caroline (Claire Brunne)  
2267, 2267a
- (43) Metternich, Princesse Mélanie von  
943
- (44) Monselet, Charles  
964
- (45) Muret, Th.  
986
- (46) Nacquart, Docteur Jean-Baptiste  
86



- (47) Nadar  
988
- (48) Nettement, Alfred  
1221, 3416
- (49) Pétigny, Jules de  
662, 3543
- (50) Pion, tailor at Saché  
220
- (51) Pommereul, Madame de  
650, 651, 2783
- (52) Radziwill, Princess Catherine  
1085
- (53) Reeve, Henry  
1090
- (54) Rolland, Amédée  
3655
- (55) Rzewuski, Comte Adam  
2056
- (56) Sand, George  
325, 1157, 1158, 1378, 1379
- (57) Savonnières, M. de (Flicoteau)  
1917
- (58) Schewireff (or Schewirekki), Stefan  
663, 3749
- (59) Surville, Madame Laure de  
1252 (52, 2486), 1378, 1379, 3862
- (60) Thürheim, Gräfin Lulu  
1284
- (61) Vigny, Alfred de  
1337a, 3965
- (62) Villedeuil, Marquis de  
2659
- (63) Vitu, Auguste  
3969
- (64) Weiss, Charles  
833, 3565
- (65) Werdet, Edmond  
340, 1366 (340), 1367

## B. Contemporary satire

1103, 1502a, 1502e, 1502f, 1502g, 1502h, 1502k, 1503, 1504,  
1504a, 1504b, 1506, 1507, 3947

## 3. Anecdotal

93, 120, 131 (3473), 354, 469, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 576, 588,  
597 IX, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 632, 633a, 656, 694,  
735, 759, 760, 761, 762, 816, 825, 838, 839, 897, 924, 935, 955,  
956, 993, 996, 1127, 1180 (2343), 1231, 1316, 1317, 1327, 1366,  
1367, 1601, 1629, 1711, 1761, 1812, 1908, 1917, 2327, 2381,  
2447, 2600, 2678, 2680, 2745, 3277, 3419, 3420, 3421, 3458,  
3516, 3600, 3601, 3602, 3686, 3893, 3946, 3947

## VII. ICONOGRAPHY

100, 816, 3018

## 1. Portraiture of Balzac

## A. Paintings and drawings

402, 554, 555, 663, 757, 764, 765, 811, 816, 822, 832, 942,  
955, 956, 966, 969, 991, 1160, 1161, 1180, 1223, 1227, 1310,  
1729, 2169, 2456, 2954, 3834, 3890, 3897, 3933 (1830)

## a) Boulanger, Louis

535, 1118, 1223, 1227, 2679, 2682, 2683, 3357, 3834

## b) Chantalet, Ed.

1118

## c) David d'Angers

2453, 2454

## d) Devéria

650, 651, 1118

## e) Durand, Godefroy

2531

## f) Forlet

555

## g) Gavarni

839, 3060c

## h) Gérard-Seguin

1223, 1227, 2939, 3834

## i) Giraud, Eugène (portrait of Balzac on his deathbed)

710, 831 (2638), 1223, 1227, 1494, 1543, 2315, 3189,  
3834

- j) Hédouin, E.  
565
  - k) Julien  
554, 3103
  - l) Junge, Carl S.  
757, 3105
  - m) Lassalle, Émile  
555, 614
  - n) Lessore  
851
  - o) Letoula, Jules  
3027
  - p) Lœwi, Ladislas  
867
  - q) M., E.  
555
  - r) Marcelin  
3286
  - s) Meissonier  
866, 1223, 1227, 3834
  - t) Ruotolo, Onorio  
892
  - u) Tripier, Docteur  
1523
  - v) Miscellaneous
    - (1) Portrait inédit (Collection Rodin)  
833
    - (2) Portrait romantique  
1497
    - (3) Portrait at Musée de Tours  
2867
    - (4) Daguerreotype, by Nadar  
866, 988, 1223, 1227, 1718, 1820, 3834
- B. Caricatures  
764, 765, 942, 1118
- a) Allet, Edward  
616, 617, 1420
  - b) Balzac, by himself  
1070

- c) Carjat, Étienne  
3655
- d) Dantan  
367, 3073
- e) Gautier, Théophile (attributed)  
1741
- f) Miscellaneous cartoons  
112, 367, 865, 3661
- C. Sculpture
  - a) Statues
    - (1) Project of a statue to Balzac
      - (a) Proposed by Dumas *père*  
3904
      - (b) Year 1880  
1390, 4002
      - (c) Year 1883  
603, 1687, 1854, 1910, 2466 (3287), 2637,  
2694, 2731a, 2751, 3205, 3881
      - (d) Year 1884  
1624, 1906, 2515
      - (e) Year 1885  
686, 1627, 1720, 1849, 2732, 3614
      - (f) Year 1888  
2308, 2400, 2632, 3597, 3882
      - (g) Year 1894  
1852, 2230, 3899
      - (h) Year 1901  
2569, 3629
      - (i) Year 1902  
351, 1663, 1674, 1900, 1929, 2499, 2724, 2754,  
3466
    - (2) Statues of Balzac, by sculptors  
2961, 3185
      - (a) Clésinger  
832
      - (b) David d'Angers
        - (1) Bust  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 754, 788, 789, 1252,  
1378, 1379, 2678, 3060b, 3862

- (c) Falguière  
764, 765, 1102, 1561, 1586, 1704, 1825, 2039,  
2387, 2478, 2581, 3362
- (d) Fournier (bronze statue at Tours)  
535, 1378, 1379, 1684, 1727, 1731
- (1) Proceedings for erecting statue  
535, 1071
- (e) Marquet de Vasselot  
832, 3290
- (f) Puttinati  
1582, 3602
- (g) Rodin  
18, 409, 419, 454, 455, 669, 815, 832, 919 (1566),  
920, 1052, 1101, 1102, 1256, 1257, 1560, 1566,  
1586, 1647, 1648, 1691, 1709, 2039, 2365, 2366,  
2388, 2467, 2478, 2549, 2581, 2623, 2624, 2642,  
2690, 2711, 2776, 3361, 3362, 3363, 3388, 3459,  
3460, 3652, 3682, 3817
- (h) Soldi, Émile (allegorical)  
1732
- b) Medallions
  - (1) David d'Angers  
754
  - (2) At Lycée de Vendôme  
3016
- 2. Portraiture of Balzac's relations
  - A. His own family  
764, 765, 942, 1118
  - a) [Portrait of Mademoiselle Balzac (?)]  
3816
  - B. His wife (Madame Hanska)  
764, 765, 771, 811, 832, 1378, 1379, 1740, 3009, 3599
- 3. Places of residence
  - A. Birthplace  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 2678
  - B. Domiciles  
650, 651, 658, 663, 748, 907, 942, 1118, 1180, 2580
- 4. Other memorabilia  
650, 651, 1118



- A. His cane  
599
- B. Molding of his hand  
1221, 1222, 3820, 3823
- C. His art treasures and antiquities  
748, 3091
- D. Illustrations by Maximilien Vox for *Balzac en pantoufles*  
3972

## PART II

### HONORÉ DE BALZAC: HIS WORKS

#### I. HIS WORKS, BY CLASSIFICATIONS AND TITLES

##### 1. In general

##### A. Editions

##### a) French

582, 1216, 2713

(1) Furne; first edition of *La Comédie humaine*

1216, 1502j, 1677, 3203

(2) Michel Lévy frères; *Édition définitive*

74, 544, 1216, 1226, 1997, 2431, 2645, 3052, 3217,  
3249, 4005

(3) Conard edition

196, 1490, 3157, 3312, 3962

##### b) English

546, 582, 2713

(1) Barrie edition

1073, 1207, 2797

(2) Saintsbury editions

1074, 1075, 1147a (1449, 1450, 1842), 1207, 1557,  
2141, 2797

(3) Wormeley editions

1207, 1477, 1703, 1843, 2797

##### c) German

699a, 2837, 2839

(1) Insel-Verlag edition

2100

(2) Rowohlt edition

3566

##### 2. Classifications

##### A. ŒUVRES DE JEUNESSE (works of youth)

38, 104, 394, 503, 513, 558, 575, 608, 650, 651, 663, 673,  
680, 764, 765, 770, 816, 818, 838, 1002, 1160, 1161, 1166,  
1216, 1252, 1309, 1366, 1367, 1378, 1379, 1421, 1422,  
1649, 2197, 2696, 2783, 2823, 3252, 3862, 3932

- (1) *Œuvres complètes d'Horace de Saint-Aubin*  
1091, 1226, 3836
- (2) Suppressed material  
1216
- a) Fiction
  - (1) *Annette et le criminel (Argow le pirate)*  
504, 558, 608, 1002, 1098, 1216, 1734, 1759
  - (2) *L'Anonyme*  
1002, 1216  
*Argow le pirate* (see *Annette et le criminel*)
  - (3) *Blonde, Une*  
1002, 1216, 3032
  - (4) *Centenaire, Le (Le Sorcier)*  
503, 504, 558, 608, 818, 1002, 1097, 1216, 1418,  
1422 (3577)
  - (5) *Charles Pointel*  
1002, 1131, 1216, 1422 (3577)
  - (6) *Clotilde de Lusignan (L'Israélite)*  
184, 503, 558, 1002, 1216, 1422
  - (7) *Corrupteur, Le*  
1002, 1216
  - (8) *Dernière Fée, La*  
558, 1002, 1097, 1216, 1725
  - (9) *Deux Hector, Les*  
1002, 1216, 1422
  - (10) *Dom Gigadas*  
558, 1002, 1216
  - (11) *L'Excommunié*  
558, 1002, 1216
  - (12) *L'Héritière de Birague*  
184, 558, 608, 818, 1002, 1216, 1422  
*L'Israélite* (see *Clotilde de Lusignan*)  
*Jane la pâle* (see *Wann-Chlore*)
  - (13) *Jean-Louis*  
503, 558, 818, 1002, 1216, 1422
  - (14) *Michel et Christine*  
1002, 1216  
*Sorcier, Le* (see *Le Centenaire*)

(15) *Tartare, Le*

1002, 1216

(16) *Vicaire des Ardennes, Le*504, 539, 558, 608, 1002, 1097, 1216, 1422 (3577),  
1734, 2007, 2972(17) *Wann-Chlore (Jane la pâle)*

503, 558, 1002, 1216, 1502c

## b) Miscellaneous

(1) *L'Art de mettre sa cravate*

1216, 2069

(2) *Code des gens honnêtes*

1002, 1216, 1422, 1980, 3032

(3) *Du Droit d'aînesse*

1002, 1216

(4) *Histoire impartiale des Jésuites*

838, 869, 1002, 1216, 3238

(5) *Petit Dictionnaire critique et anecdotique des enseignes  
de Paris*

1002, 1216, 1826, 3031

## B. LA COMÉDIE HUMAINE

80, 558, 563, 571, 634, 654, 663, 673, 818, 838, 860, 911,  
1051, 1067, 1087, 1097, 1147a, 1153, 1160, 1161, 1172,  
1180, 1187, 1216, 1248, 1299b, 1363, 1841, 2351, 2502,  
2677, 2703, 2758, 2918, 3225, 3454, 3456, 3461, 3463,  
3532, 3638, 3727(1) Genesis of *La Comédie humaine*

942, 2338, 2651 (3573)

(2) Title of *La Comédie humaine*

816, 1090 (1987), 1159, 3063

(3) Divisions of *La Comédie humaine*

818, 1216

(4) Catalogue of works intended for *La Comédie humaine*

1216, 1402, 1404

(5) Prospectuses of *La Comédie humaine*

1216

a) Works constituting *La Comédie humaine**A combien l'amour revient aux vieillards* (see *Splendeurs et misères de courtisanes*, 2d part)

- (1) *Adieu*  
80, 517, 838, 942, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b,  
1365 sch-text
- (2) *Albert Savarus*  
80, 104, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 674, 816, 833,  
838, 912, 942, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1216, 1299b,  
1546, 2678, 3139, 3188, 3448, 3664  
*L'Ambitieux par amour* (see *Albert Savarus*)
- (3) *L'Auberge rouge*  
80, 838, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1216, 1252, 1299b,  
1339, 1365 sch-text, 1378, 1379, 1465, 3664
- (4) *Autre Étude de femme*  
80, 204, 517, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b
- (5) *Avant-propos* (Preface to *La Comédie humaine*)  
80, 453, 512, 575, 737, 816, 838, 860, 1067, 1113,  
1147a, 1216, 1223, 1299b, 1363, 3068, 3217, 3225,  
3664
- (6) *Bal de Sceaux, Le*  
80, 641, 696, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b  
*Balthazar Claës* (see *La Recherche de l'absolu*)
- (7) *Béatrix*  
60, 80, 138, 504, 512, 535, 663, 674, 737, 838, 922,  
942, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1221, 1223, 1299b, 1363,  
1377a, 1650, 2636, 3064, 3068, 3329, 3553, 3827,  
3828
- (8) *Bourse, La*  
80, 245 sch-text, 655 sch-text, 838, 1067, 1147a,  
1216, 1299b, 1365 sch-text
- (9) *Cabinet des antiques, Le*  
60, 80, 504, 663, 838, 942, 1067, 1113, 1147a,  
1216, 1250, 1299b, 1380, 3664  
*Catherine de Médicis* (see *Sur Catherine de Médicis*)  
*Célibataires, Les* (see *Pierrette, Le Curé de Tours,*  
and *La Rabouilleuse*)
- (10) *César Birotteau*  
60, 80, 104, 391 sch-text, 490 introd. in Ital., 504,  
512, 571, 616, 617, 741, 785, 786, 816, 825, 838,  
841, 842, 843, 872, 899 German sch-text, 942,  
1013a, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1153, 1208 German

- sch-text, 1216, 1220, 1226, 1299b, 1339, 1370,  
1371, 1591, 1635, 1702, 1777, 1789, 1967, 2703,  
3197, 3427, 3489, 3490, 3513, 3628, 3664, 3821,  
3981, 3988
- (a) Detailed analysis of characters  
1067
- (11) *Chef-d'œuvre inconnu, Le*  
80, 462, 699, 700, 838, 967, 1067, 1147a, 1149,  
1187, 1216, 1223, 1299b, 3827
- (12) *Chouans, Les*  
38, 52, 60, 79, 80, 104, 184, 368, 376, 378, 433,  
439, 503, 504, 545 sch-text, 558, 573, 650, 651,  
674, 764, 765, 769, 797, 816, 818, 838, 894, 942,  
1067, 1127, 1147a, 1148, 1190 (3397), 1199, 1216,  
1248, 1299b, 1363, 1380, 1421, 1548, 1714, 1734,  
2075, 2119, 2229, 2436, 2444, 2480, 2526 (1773),  
2574, 2766, 2770, 2783, 2811, 2934, 3041, 3088,  
3442, 3449, 3455, 3555, 3686, 3758, 3761, 3892
- (13) *Colonel Chabert, Le*  
80, 153, 194, 245 sch-text, 426 sch-text, 517, 571,  
655 sch-text, 753, 838, 942, 982 sch-text, 1067,  
1068 sch-text, 1113, 1147a, 1149, 1216, 1299b,  
1339, 2703, 3664
- (14) *Comédiens sans le savoir, Les*  
80, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b  
*Comment aiment les filles* (see *Splendeurs et misères*  
*des courtisanes*, 1st part)  
*Comtesse à deux maris, La* (see *Le Colonel Chabert*)  
*Confidence des Ruggieri, La* (see *Sur Catherine de*  
*Médicis*, 2d part)
- (15) *Contrat de mariage, Le* (*La Fleur des pois*)  
80, 838, 942, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1216, 1221,  
1299b, 1502b, 3664, 3828
- (16) *Cousin Pons, Le*  
60, 80, 186, 190, 208 sch-text, 499, 558, 571, 663,  
816, 818, 838, 942, 1057, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1160,  
1161, 1216, 1299b, 1339, 1352, 1363, 1535, 1911,  
2163, 2185, 2191, 2633, 2703, 2975, 3035, 3091,  
3429, 3664

- (17) *Cousine Bette, La*  
 52, 60, 80, 104, 227, 482, 483, 491 crit. introd. in Ital., 512, 563, 571, 663, 673, 674, 739, 816, 838, 942, 958, 1057, 1067, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1139, 1147a, 1160, 1161, 1216, 1240, 1250, 1259, 1261, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1299b, 1320, 1363, 1423, 1659, 2203, 2529, 2703, 3067, 3355, 3436, 3542, 3695, 3713, 3863, 3869
- (18) *Curé de Tours, Le*  
 80, 276 sch-text, 523 sch-text, 539, 738, 809, 816, 838, 872, 1067, 1147a, 1149, 1216, 1236, 1299b, 1352, 1547, 3737
- (19) *Curé de village, Le*  
 80, 104, 132, 138, 278, 350, 438, 504, 512, 513, 539, 543, 556 sch-text, 571, 663, 816, 818, 838, 860, 872, 942, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1216, 1250, 1299b, 1363, 1380, 1549, 2643, 2703, 3126, 3202, 3225, 3452, 3664  
*Danger des mystifications, Le* (see *Un Début dans la vie*)  
*Dangers de l'inconduite, Les* (see *Gobseck*)  
*David Séchard* (see *Illusions perdues*, 3d part)
- (20) *Début dans la vie, Un*  
 80, 663, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1218, 1221, 1251, 1299b, 2912, 3838, 3886
- (21) *Député d'Arcis, Le*  
 80, 663, 685, 838, 942, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 3457, 3664, 3875  
*Dernier Chouan, Le* (see *Les Chouans*)  
*Dernière Incarnation de Vautrin, La* (see *Splendeurs et misères des courtisanes*, 4th part)  
 1128, 3455  
*Deux Frères, Les* (see *La Rabouilleuse*)  
*Deux Poètes, Les* (see *Illusions perdues*, 1st part)  
*Deux Rêves, Les* (see *Sur Catherine de Médicis*, 3d part)  
*Devoir d'une femme, Le* (see *Adieu*)  
*Dinah Piédefer* (see *La Muse du département*)



- (22) *Double famille, Une*  
80, 641, 696, 838, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1187, 1216,  
1250, 1299b, 3664
- (23) *Drame au bord de la mer, Un*  
80, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 2811  
*Drame dans les prisons, Un* (see *Splendeurs et misères des courtisanes*, 3d part)
- (24) *Duchesse de Langeais, La*  
39, 80, 104, 503, 558, 698, 832, 838, 901, 942,  
1067, 1127, 1147a, 1160, 1161, 1187, 1216, 1250,  
1290, 1299b, 1370, 1371, 1482, 3426, 3686, 3981
- (25) *L'Élixir de longue vie*  
80, 706, 838, 1067, 1097, 1147a, 1172, 1216,  
1299b, 1464  
*El Verdugo* (see *Verdugo, El*)
- (26) *Employés, Les (La Femme supérieure)*  
80, 116, 504, 816, 838, 872, 942, 1067, 1113, 1141,  
1147a, 1175, 1216, 1299b, 1380, 1471, 3437,  
3495, 3664, 3716, 3755, 3940
- (27) *L'Enfant maudit*  
80, 184, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 1464
- (28) *L'Envers de l'histoire contemporaine*  
80, 153, 539, 816, 818, 838, 844, 860, 942, 1067,  
1147a, 1210, 1216, 1299b, 1363, 1559, 2370, 2465,  
2943, 3225, 3452, 3804
- (29) *Épisode sous la Terreur, Un*  
80, 463, 655 sch-text, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1149,  
1216, 1252, 1299b, 1339, 1365, 1378, 1379, 3558,  
3862  
*Esther* (see *Splendeurs et misères des courtisanes*,  
1st and 2d parts)  
663
- (30) *Étude de femme*  
80, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b
- (31) *Eugénie Grandet*  
21, 39, 49, 80, 104, 121 sch-text (1758, 2342),  
132, 136 sch-text, 138, 247, 298, 360, 412, 468,  
482, 483, 504, 512, 531, 542, 563, 571, 576, 597  
VI, 609, 646, 647, 673, 674, 698, 706, 727 German

sch-text, 743, 750 sch-text (2166), 788, 809, 816, 818, 838, 852, 868, 877, 923, 942, 985, 1020, 1046 sch-text, 1057, 1067, 1092, 1127, 1147a, 1160, 1161, 1172, 1191 (2018, 3369, 3398), 1196, 1198, 1216, 1221, 1248, 1250, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1299, 1299b, 1329, 1339, 1352, 1363, 1380, 1468, 1487, 1534, 1600, 1626, 1717, 1736, 1787, 1800, 1809, 2018, 2070, 2165, 2217, 2652, 2945, 3095, 3102, 3191, 3246, 3416, 3428, 3624, 3686, 3723, 3734, 3869, 3920

*Ève et David* (see *Illusions perdues*, 3d part )

(32) *Facino Cane*

80, 503, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 816, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 2678

*Fantaisies de Claudine, Les* (see *Un Prince de la bohème*)

(33) *Fausse maîtresse, La*

80, 333, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 1423

(34) *Femme abandonnée, La*

80, 482, 483, 512, 838, 925, 926, 927, 942, 1067, 1147a, 1187, 1216, 1299b

*Femme comme il faut, La* (see *Autre Étude de femme*)

*Femme de province, La* (see *La Muse du département*)

*Femme de soixante ans, La* (see *L'Envers de l'histoire contemporaine*, 1st part)

(35) *Femme de trente ans, La*

80, 153, 482, 483, 512, 517, 636, 671, 674, 753, 818, 838, 942, 1067, 1106, 1147a, 1187, 1216, 1248, 1250, 1299b, 1501, 1861, 3480, 3955

*Femme supérieure, La* (see *Les Employés*)

*Femme vertueuse, La* (see *Une double famille*)

(36) *Ferragus, chef des dévorants*

39, 80, 530, 776, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 1628, 3200, 3455

(37) *Fille aux yeux d'or, La*

80, 425, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 597 IX, 677 II, 700, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 1902, 2678, 2733

- (38) *Fille d'Ève, Une*  
 80, 512, 663, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 1473,  
 1914, 2353, 3229  
*Fleur des pois, La* (see *Le Contrat de mariage*)  
*Frères de la consolation, Les* (see *L'Envers de l'histoire contemporaine*)
- (39) *Gambara*  
 60, 80, 663, 724, 838, 967, 1067, 1127, 1147a,  
 1216, 1221, 1299b, 2042, 2511, 2863, 3686, 3828  
*Gaudissart de la rue Richelieu, Un* (see *Gaudissart II*)
- (40) *Gaudissart II*  
 80, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b  
*Gloire et malheur* (see *La Maison du Chat-qui-pelote*)
- (41) *Gobseck*  
 80, 245 sch-text, 482, 483, 571, 641, 644, 696,  
 701 sch-text (2164), 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216,  
 1299b, 1658, 2703
- (42) *Grand Homme de province à Paris, Un* (see also  
*Illusions perdues*, 2d part)  
 80, 663, 666, 674, 747, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216,  
 1217, 1299b, 1472, 2310, 2795, 3086, 3360, 3451,  
 3764
- (43) *Grande Bretèche, La* (see also *Autre Étude de femme*)  
 80, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1149, 1216, 1299b, 1368  
*Grandeur et décadence de César Birotteau* (see *César Birotteau*)
- (44) *Grenadière, La*  
 80, 558, 835 German sch-text, 838, 1067, 1147a,  
 1216, 1299b, 1333, 3952  
*Histoire de la grandeur et de la décadence de César Birotteau* (see *César Birotteau*)  
*Histoire de l'empereur racontée dans une grange par un vieux soldat* (see *Le Médecin de campagne*)  
*Histoire des parents pauvres* (see *Le Cousin Pons; La Cousine Bette*)  
*Histoire des Treize* (see also *Ferragus; La Duchesse de Langeais; La Fille aux yeux d'or*)  
 39, 504, 1057, 1172, 1187, 1226, 1363, 1466, 3331

- Histoire intellectuelle de Louis Lambert* (see *Louis Lambert*)
- (45) *Homme d'affaires, Un*  
80, 838, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 3664
- (46) *Honorine*  
80, 663, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 3352, 3541
- (47) *Illusions perdues*  
80, 138, 398, 482, 483, 496, 504, 512, 533, 576, 650, 651, 674, 677 II, 736, 737, 816, 838, 860, 942, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1172, 1185, 1187, 1216, 1226, 1299b, 1363, 1366, 1380, 1387, 1388, 1548, 2568, 2783, 3068, 3123, 3139, 3225, 3450, 3553, 3664, 3831, 3875
- (48) *L'Illustre Gaudissart*  
80, 835 German sch-text, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b  
*L'Initié* (see *L'Envers de l'histoire contemporaine*, 2d part)  
*Instruction criminelle, Une* (see *Splendeurs et misères des courtisanes*, 3d part)
- (49) *L'Interdiction*  
80, 571, 737, 838, 942, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1149, 1216, 1299b, 2703, 3068, 3664
- (50) *Jésus-Christ en Flandre*  
80, 655 sch-text, 701 sch-text (2164), 838, 1067, 1097, 1147a, 1149, 1216, 1299b, 1363, 1365 sch-text, 3584, 3587, 3588  
*Justice paternelle, La* (see *Un Drame au bord de la mer*)  
*Lecamus, Les* (see also *Sur Catherine de Médicis*, 1st part)  
663  
*Livre des douleurs, Le* (see *Gambara, Massimilla Doni, Les Proscrits*, and *Séraphita*)  
*Livre mystique, Le* (see *Louis Lambert, Séraphita*, and *Les Proscrits*)
- (51) *Louis Lambert*  
1, 39, 60, 80, 504, 512, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 572, 583, 650, 651, 662, 706, 753, 764, 765, 816,

838, 916, 942, 1028, 1067, 1147a, 1160, 1161, 1172, 1216, 1226, 1248, 1252, 1256, 1257, 1280, 1299b, 1339, 1363, 1378, 1379, 1380, 2678, 2714, 2783, 3261, 3536, 3818, 3862

*Lune de miel, La* (see *Béatrix*)

*Luther des chapeaux, Le* (see *Les Comédiens sans le savoir*)

(52) *Lys dans la vallée, Le*

60, 80, 104, 199, 220, 247, 394, 482, 483, 503, 504, 512, 625, 626, 642, 646, 674, 677 II, 711, 753, 788, 801, 816, 818, 838, 942, 965, 1057, 1067, 1127, 1147a, 1172, 1187, 1216, 1250, 1299b, 1363, 1366, 1380, 1476, 1501, 1541, 1942, 2235, 3409, 3444, 3556, 3624, 3686, 3783 (1511), 3947

*Madame de la Chanterie* (see *L'Envers de l'histoire contemporaine*, 1st part)

(53) *Madame Firmiani*

80, 674, 838, 1067, 1127, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 1465, 3686

*Madame Jules* (see *Ferragus*)

1628

(54) *Maison du Chat-qui-pelote, La*

80, 245 sch-text, 278, 504, 558, 641, 696, 838, 872, 1067, 1147a, 1149, 1164a, 1216, 1250, 1299b, 1352, 1540, 1818, 3440, 3624, 3951

(55) *Maison Nucingen, La*

80, 816, 838, 1067, 1141, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 1380, 1471, 3557, 3716

(56) *Maître Cornélius*

80, 184, 504, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1172, 1216, 1226, 1252, 1299b, 1378, 1379, 1465, 3862

(57) *Marana, Les*

80, 82, 83, 576, 838, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1149, 1216, 1299b, 3664

*Martyr calviniste, Le* (see *Sur Catherine de Médicis*, 1st part)

(58) *Massimilla Doni*

60, 80, 663, 724, 838, 942, 967, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 1473, 2042, 2511, 2863, 3602

- (59) *Médecin de campagne, Le*  
 39, 60, 80, 104, 153, 304, 350, 438, 494, 495, 504,  
 512, 513, 517, 539, 558, 636, 753, 764, 765, 816,  
 818, 838, 933, 942, 1003, 1004, 1032 sch-text,  
 1067, 1147a, 1160, 1161, 1172, 1216, 1250, 1299b,  
 1352, 1363, 1366, 1380, 1523, 1536, 1734, 1737,  
 2017, 2566, 3202, 3430, 3809  
 (a) *Histoire de l'empereur*  
 713, 753, 922, 1205, 2673, 2987, 3006, 3239,  
 3957
- (60) *Melmoth réconcilié*  
 80, 838, 1067, 1097, 1147a, 1216, 1299b  
*Même histoire* (see *La Femme de trente ans*)
- (61) *Mémoires de deux jeunes mariées*  
 80, 503, 513, 663, 740, 741, 816, 838, 942, 1067,  
 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 1362, 1429, 1914, 3349  
*Ménage de garçon en province, Un* (see *La Rabouil-  
 leuse*)  
 247, 1956
- (62) *Message, Le*  
 80, 197 II, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1187, 1216, 1299b
- (63) *Messe de l'athée, La*  
 80, 825, 838, 967, 1067, 1147a, 1149, 1216,  
 1299b, 1761, 1889, 2906, 4008 MS
- (64) *Modeste Mignon*  
 60, 80, 132, 336, 504, 663, 674, 753, 816, 838,  
 942, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1226, 1250, 1299b, 1363,  
 1441, 1957, 2894, 3434, 3831
- (65) *Muse du département, La*  
 80, 107, 517, 663, 816, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216,  
 1299b, 2051, 3352  
*Ne touchez pas à la hache* (see *La Duchesse de  
 Langeais*)  
*Où mènent les mauvais chemins* (see *Splendeurs et  
 misères des courtisanes*, 3d part)  
*Pair de France, Le* (see *Le Bal de Sceaux*)
- (66) *Paix du ménage, La*  
 80, 517, 641, 696, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b,  
 1331, 3948



*Papa Gobseck, Le* (see *Gobseck*)

*Parents pauvres, Les* (see *Le Cousin Pons; La Cousine Bette*)

503, 602, 942

*Parisiens en province, Les* (see *L'Illustre Gaudissart* and *La Muse du département*)

*Paris marié* (see *Petites misères de la vie conjugale*)

*Parvenus, Les* (see *Les Petits Bourgeois*)

(67) *Passion dans le désert, Une*

80, 517, 655 sch-text, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1252, 1299b, 1378, 1379, 3862

(68) *Paysans, Les*

80, 104, 156, 157, 350, 443, 503, 504, 505, 512, 513, 539, 558, 597 I, 616, 617, 663, 816, 838, 860, 872, 942, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1160, 1161, 1216, 1225 (156, 1743, 1797, 1860, 2106, 2139, 2150, 2276, 2669, 2765, 3107, 3954), 1239, 1248, 1299b, 1363, 1503, 1539, 1595, 1763, 1797, 1971, 1972, 1973 (3579), 1978, 2155, 2401, 2791, 3202, 3225, 3227, 3439, 3579, 3664, 3832, 3887, 3892, 3964, 3985

(69) *Peau de chagrin, La*

39, 60, 80, 125, 413, 504, 558, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 572, 593, 639, 643, 662, 690, 691, 696, 704, 730, 809, 816, 833, 838, 942, 1003, 1004, 1027, 1057, 1067, 1127, 1147a, 1160, 1161, 1166, 1172, 1193, 1216, 1226, 1248, 1250, 1299b, 1352, 1380, 1421, 1464, 1551, 1628, 1734, 1767, 1846, 1893, 1894, 2065, 2278, 2479, 2678, 2828, 2965, 3074, 3407, 3435, 3481, 3686, 3778, 3852

(70) *Père Goriot, Le*

21, 80, 104, 135, 186, 190, 202, 226, 446, 482, 483, 486, 488, 504, 512, 528, 550, 576, 639, 674, 699, 700, 706, 714, 737, 743, 788, 809, 816, 818, 838, 860, 877, 934, 942, 944, 1057, 1067, 1072, 1110, 1113, 1124, 1133, 1147a, 1160, 1161, 1163 sch-text, 1195, 1216, 1221, 1239, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1250, 1299b, 1339, 1352, 1363, 1380, 1460, 1468, 1479, 1487, 1528, 1532, 1701, 2658, 3068, 3225,



- 3246, 3416, 3425, 3441, 3624, 3643, 3657, 3664,  
3685, 3865, 3875  
*Perle brisée, La* (see *L'Enfant maudit*)  
*Petit souper, Le* (see *Sur Catherine de Médicis*,  
3d part)
- (71) *Petites misères de la vie conjugale*  
80, 513, 668, 838, 931, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b,  
1329, 2687, 3544
- (72) *Petits Bourgeois, Les*  
80, 512, 571, 838, 942, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1216,  
1299b, 1425, 1907, 2703, 2941, 3664
- (73) *Physiologie du mariage*  
9, 39, 60, 80, 86, 504, 513, 751, 785, 816, 838, 891,  
905, 922, 931, 1001, 1005, 1067, 1127, 1147a,  
1160, 1161, 1172, 1216, 1221, 1222, 1248, 1299b,  
1320, 1734, 2822, 2869, 2879, 2917, 3133, 3554,  
3686, 3820, 3823  
(a) The "cryptogram" chapter (25th Meditation)  
1226, 1742, 1807, 2149, 2872, 2936, 2969,  
3471, 3819
- (74) *Pierre Grassou*  
80, 245 sch-text, 838, 1033 sch-text, 1067, 1147a,  
1216, 1299b
- (75) *Pierrette*  
80, 132, 157, 571, 597 VI, 663, 838, 1067, 1113,  
1147a, 1189 sch-text, 1216, 1250, 1299b, 1380,  
1547, 2703, 3452, 3664, 3892
- (76) *Prince de la bohème, Un*  
74, 80, 130, 394, 663, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216,  
1299b, 1999, 3553  
*Princesse parisienne, La* (see *Les Secrets de la*  
*princesse de Cadignan*)
- (77) *Proscrits, Les*  
80, 184, 706, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1252, 1299b,  
1378, 1379, 1380, 1469, 3862, 3958  
*Provincial à Paris, Le* (see *Les Comédiens sans le*  
*savoir*)  
*Provinciaux à Paris, Les* (see *Le Cabinet des an-*  
*tiques*)  
*Qui terre a, guerre a* (see *Les Paysans*)

- (78) *Rabouilleuse, La*  
 80, 198, 247, 482, 483, 512, 517, 563, 663, 674,  
 753, 816, 838, 942, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1178, 1216,  
 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1299b, 1537, 1621, 1956,  
 2025, 2373, 3139, 3431, 3664, 3736, 3776, 3869
- (79) *Recherche de l'absolu, La*  
 60, 80, 438, 462, 504, 512, 563, 565, 566, 568,  
 569, 571, 574, 642, 706, 816, 838, 863, 877, 899  
 German sch-text, 942, 1067, 1134, 1135, 1147a,  
 1160, 1161, 1172, 1187, 1216, 1250, 1280, 1299b,  
 1363, 1384 sch-text, 1467, 1537, 2009, 2678,  
 2703, 2909, 3246, 3432, 3443, 3624, 3715, 3891  
 (1123)
- (80) *Réquisitionnaire, Le*  
 80, 655 sch-text, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b,  
 1339  
*Rivalités, Les* (see *La Vieille fille*)  
*Rivalités en province, Les* (see *Le Cabinet des an-*  
*tiques*)  
*Rosalie* (see *Albert Savarus*)  
 3139  
*Roueries d'un créancier, Les* (see *Un Homme*  
*d'affaires*)
- (81) *Sarrasine*  
 80, 724, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b  
*Secret des Ruggieri, Le* (see *Sur Catherine de Médicis*,  
 2d part)  
 371, 1788 MS, 2442 proofs.
- (82) *Secrets de la princesse de Cadignan, Les*  
 80, 674, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b
- (83) *Séraphita*  
 60, 80, 418 I, 513, 526, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569,  
 572, 583, 631, 706, 790, 816, 838, 916, 1029,  
 1067, 1097, 1127, 1147a, 1172, 1216, 1226, 1250,  
 1252, 1256, 1257, 1299b, 1363, 1366, 1378, 1379,  
 1380, 1469, 1559, 2678, 2692, 2714, 3438, 3567,  
 3686, 3818, 3862  
*Souffrances de l'inventeur, Les* (see *Illusions per-*  
*dues*, 3d part)

- (84) *Splendeurs et misères des courtisanes*  
 80, 512, 533, 573, 663, 674, 744, 816, 838, 873,  
 874, 875, 952, 953, 1067, 1113, 1128, 1141, 1147a,  
 1216, 1299b, 1363, 1380, 1471, 1551, 1955, 2076,  
 3455, 3553, 3664, 3716, 3777 (2023), 3875
- (85) *Sur Catherine de Médicis*  
 80, 184, 558, 663, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b,  
 1430, 1475, 1501, 1509, 1550, 1558, 1788, 2442,  
 3453
- (86) *Ténébreuse affaire, Une*  
 80, 153, 271, 376, 504, 517, 558, 573, 636, 663,  
 665, 753, 816, 838, 909, 942, 1033 sch-text, 1067,  
 1100, 1147a, 1209, 1216, 1289, 1293, 1299b, 1474,  
 1544, 2946, 3241, 3299, 3352, 3446, 3781, 4008  
 proofs  
*Torpille, La* (see also *Splendeurs et misères des*  
*courtisanes*, 1st part)  
 744, 1141, 1471, 3716  
*Transaction, La* (see *Le Colonel Chabert*)  
*Trois amoureux, Les* (see *Modeste Mignon*)
- (87) *Ursule Mirouët*  
 60, 80, 132, 157, 226, 414, 482, 483, 504, 512, 513,  
 571, 576, 674, 809, 816, 838, 916, 942, 1013 sch-  
 text, 1013b, 1067, 1113, 1147a, 1216, 1299b,  
 1542, 2703, 3445, 3536, 3624, 3664
- (88) *Vendetta, La*  
 80, 153, 517, 636, 641, 696, 753, 838, 1033 sch-  
 text, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1299b, 2672, 3956
- (89) *Verdugo, El*  
 80, 838, 1067, 1147a, 1149, 1172, 1216, 1299b,  
 1339, 3119  
*Véronique* (see *Le Curé de village*)
- (90) *Vieille fille, La*  
 80, 512, 838, 942, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1221, 1299b,  
 1470, 1502d, 2405, 3624, 3828
- (91) *Z. Marcas*  
 80, 130, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 685, 743,  
 838, 1067, 1147a, 1216, 1221, 1252, 1299b, 1378,  
 1379, 1516, 2749, 3828, 3862

- b) Short stories, collectively  
188, 193, 239, 245, 415, 463, 1149, 1154 (1533), 1206,  
1689, 1937, 2173, 2175, 2261, 2349, 3385, 3623, 3799,  
3978
- c) Collections of tales and novels
  - (1) *Contes bruns*  
39, 204 (3266, 3376), 639, 1216, 1464, 1875, 1884,  
2505, 2826 (1512)
  - (2) *Contes philosophiques*  
825, 1216, 2479
  - (3) *Études de mœurs au XIXe siècle*  
382b, 1216, 1366, 1380
  - (4) *Études philosophiques*  
382a, 462, 1216, 1380, 2976, 3837
  - (5) *Livre mystique, Le*  
1172, 1216, 1469, 1734, 1877
  - (6) *Nouveaux Contes philosophiques*  
1216, 1885, 3707
  - (7) *Romans et Contes philosophiques*  
39, 126, 316, 833, 1216, 1464, 1620, 2066
  - (8) *Scènes de la vie de campagne*  
1216, 1765
  - (9) *Scènes de la vie de province*  
1216, 1734
  - (10) *Scènes de la vie politique*  
1216, 2591
  - (11) *Scènes de la vie privée*  
39, 641, 677 II, 1216, 1380, 1734

## C. PLAYS

- a) Collectively  
80, 153, 332, 482, 483, 513, 661, 673, 820, 838, 840,  
915, 931, 1121, 1216, 1313, 1376a, 2135, 2348, 2801
- b) Separately
  - (1) *Cromwell*  
38, 52, 153, 197 II, 503, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569,  
661, 662 (2209, 2440, 3372, 3676), 764, 765, 816,  
838, 1127, 1160, 1161, 1170, 1252, 1378, 1379,  
1380, 1969, 2201, 2209, 2440, 2515, 2678, 3372,  
3686, 3862

(2) *L'École des ménages*

153, 221, 661, 800, 1160, 1161, 1223, 1229, 1498,  
1697, 1869, 2274, 2382, 2530, 2540, 2653, 2675,  
2684, 2710, 2761, 2772, 3276, 3414, 3521, 3678,  
3824, 3827, 3959

(3) *Faiseur, Le (Mercadet)*

80, 153, 168, 298, 306, 335, 458, 459, 503, 563,  
564, 565, 566, 568, 569, 605, 661, 746, 806, 816,  
1160, 1161, 1164, 1174, 1184, 1216, 1221, 1223,  
1226, 1275, 1378, 1379, 1405, 1630, 1680, 1839,  
1858, 1872a, 2109, 2228, 2244, 2356a, 2504, 2556,  
2594, 2678, 2689, 2705, 3085, 3117, 3154, 3219,  
3220, 3228, 3255, 3256, 3535, 3745, 3753, 3763,  
3827, 3828, 3839

(4) *Marâtre, La*

80, 153, 564, 661, 707, 816, 1160, 1161, 1164, 1216,  
1505, 1679, 1909, 2036, 2464, 2688, 2845, 3084,  
3111, 3592

*Mercadet* (see *Le Faiseur*)

(5) *Paméla Giraud*

153, 564, 661, 689, 816, 1113, 1160, 1161, 1216,  
1403, 1819, 2242, 2541, 2686, 2691, 3082, 3418,  
3664, 3744

(6) *Ressources de Quinola, Les*

153, 288, 503, 616, 617, 661, 663, 746, 816, 878,  
1061, 1160, 1161, 1205, 1216, 1316, 1317, 1378,  
1379, 1397, 1459, 1502i, 1646, 1897, 1917, 1943,  
2550, 2985, 3078, 3079, 3261a, 3350, 3743, 3885

(7) *Vautrin*

84, 153, 445, 503, 513, 563, 564, 565, 566, 568, 569,  
589, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 661, 746, 751,  
823, 824, 836, 847, 878, 1160, 1161, 1216, 1252,  
1366, 1378, 1379, 1530, 1730, 2243, 2678, 2681,  
2685, 2722, 2731, 2760, 2873, 2885, 2911, 2913,  
3077, 3417, 3752, 3862

## D. LES CONTES DROLATIQUES

## a) Collectively

39, 74, 80, 104, 210, 353, 436, 470, 482, 483, 513, 597 V,  
673, 838, 922, 928, 1124, 1125, 1160, 1161, 1172, 1214,

1216, 1248, 1287, 1363, 1374, 1728, 1734, 2001, 2002,  
2317, 2921, 2978, 2980, 2986, 3131, 3341, 3406, 3894,  
3973

b) Separate titles treated

(1) *Belle Impéria, La*

928, 1216, 2392, 3610

(2) *Mye du Roy, La*

1863

(3) *Péché vénial, Le*

3953

(4) *Pucelle de Thilouze, La*

1862

(5) *Succube, Le*

2326

c) Quatrième dizain

197 I 4 (22, 2816)

E. MISCELLANEOUS WRITINGS

673, 818, 1216, 1380

(1) *L'Amour masqué*

446, 922, 2344, 3005, 3053, 3163, 3164, 3470

(2) *L'Âne mort et la femme guillotinée*, Review of Jules  
Janin's novel

1216

(3) *Aventures administratives d'une idée heureuse*

1216, 1876

(4) *Cahiers balzaciens, Les*

197 I (2120, 2249, 2630)

(5) *Charge: Il vaut mieux tard que jamais*, signed  
"Eugène Morisseau"

3710

(6) *Chine et les Chinois, La*

1735

(7) *Code conjugal*

2473

(8) *Code galant*

44

(9) *Code gourmand*

1011



- (10) *Code littéraire*  
616, 617, 2745
- (11) *Comédie du diable, La*  
1097, 1216
- (12) *Du gouvernement moderne*  
3841
- (13) *Ecce homo*  
2855
- (14) *Échantillon de causeries françaises*  
818, 1216
- (15) *L'Épicier*  
146 reply to this, 666, 2794
- (16) *Étude sur Beyle (Stendhal)*  
680, 681, 1216
- (17) *Fantaisies de la Gina, Les*  
197 I 2, 576, 1715, 2024, 2081, 2091, 2199, 2619,  
3144, 3317 (3572), 3366, 3569, 3601, 3660, 3812,  
3994
- (18) *Femme comme il faut, La*  
597 IX, 666, 1216, 2794  
*Français peints par eux-mêmes, Les* (see *L'Épicier*;  
*La Femme comme il faut*)
- (19) *Fragment du Phédon d'aujourd'hui*  
597 IX, 1216
- (20) *Frélore, La*  
989, 1216
- (21) *La Fontaine*  
38, 650, 651, 997, 1002, 1216, 2783
- (22) *Lettre sur Kiew*  
2212
- (23) *Lettre sur le travail*  
1230, 3843
- (24) *Lettres sur Paris*  
39, 1216
- (25) *Molière*  
38, 650, 651, 1002, 1216, 2783
- (26) *Martyrs ignorés, Les*  
597 IX, 1216



- (27) *Mémoire sur la situation actuelle de la contrefaçon des livres français en Belgique présenté à MM. les Ministres de l'Intérieur et de l'Instruction publique par le comité de la Société des Gens de lettres en 1841*  
1496
- (28) *Mémoires de Sanson*  
2889, 2892
- (29) "*Monde comme il est, Le, par le Marquis de Custine*"  
1216, 3733, 3926
- (30) *Monographie de la presse parisienne*  
745, 747, 816, 1216, 1217, 1252, 1277, 1378,  
1379, 1380, 3081, 3862, 3880
- (31) *Papillottes, Les*  
663, 2651, 3573
- (32) *Peines de cœur d'une chatte anglaise, Les*  
1321
- (33) *Petit Dictionnaire critique et anecdotique des enseignes de Paris*  
3031
- (34) *Plaie des domestiques, La*  
2938
- (35) *Polémique judiciaire: Mémoire sur le procès de Peytel*  
19, 615, 1047, 1216
- (36) *Profession de foi littéraire*  
2515, 2898
- (37) *Rue de Paris et son habitant, Une*  
1216, 1224 (3950), 1226, 3950
- (38) *Scènes de la vie privée et publique des animaux*  
1216, 1228
- (39) *Sous-Préfet, Le*  
1499
- (40) *Souvenirs d'un paria, Les*  
753, 1216
- (41) *Sur la destruction projetée du monument élevé au duc de Berry*  
3911
- (42) *Théorie de la démarche, La*  
504, 1216

- (43) *Traité de la vie élégante*  
74, 622, 1053, 1216, 1323, 1794, 2000, 2020
- (44) *Voyage de Paris à Java*  
197 II, 1216, 1226 (156, 1866, 2131, 2147, 2259,  
2671, 2764), 1465
- (45) *Zéro, conte fantastique*  
1216

## F. CORRESPONDENCE

## a) Collected

(1) *Correspondance* [general]

72, 108, 129, 153, 176, 513, 549, 557, 565, 570, 576,  
581, 597 V, 597 VIII, 616, 617, 661, 662, 695,  
737, 748, 753, 796, 802, 816, 821, 825, 838, 879,  
897b, 957, 1118, 1182, 1185, 1192, 1221, 1222,  
1252, 1305, 1327, 1332, 1352, 1366, 1378, 1379,  
1380, 1436, 1448, 1593, 1632, 1853, 1858, 1998,  
2067, 2117, 2456, 2474, 2476, 2517, 2532, 2751,  
2890, 2909, 2934, 2950, 2951, 2977, 2985, 3021,  
3070, 3099, 3127, 3146, 3160, 3494, 3540, 3689,  
3759, 3760, 3820, 3823, 3862, 3977

(2) *Lettres à l'Étrangère* [to Madame Hanska]

189, 420, 557, 567 VIII, 579 (1888), 583, 649, 650,  
651, 796, 816, 869, 1089, 1353, 1358, 1380a (1775),  
1427, 1428, 1451, 1452, 1693, 1695, 1713, 1719,  
1775, 2129, 2133, 2176 (1568), 2644, 2709 (1888),  
2714, 2738, 2767, 2783, 2987, 3024, 3029, 3152,  
3238, 3310, 3921, 3977, 3980, 3991

## b) Uncollected

197 I 1 (22, 1949, 2814), 197 I 3, 197 I 5, 197 I 6, 197  
IV, 249, 252, 253, 254, 439, 570, 581, 585, 650, 651,  
663, 879, 940, 1219, 1220, 1223, 1225, 1226, 1285, 1438,  
1441, 1524, 1890, 1891, 1920, 2103, 2148, 2153, 2154,  
2195, 2200, 2207, 2208 (3811), 2215, 2333, 2341, 2374,  
2471, 2526, 2745, 2788, 2789 (3493), 2880, 2930, 2949,  
3001, 3033, 3036, 3073, 3358, 3531 (3822), 3600, 3601,  
3602, 3677, 3735, 3762, 3796, 3821, 3822, 3824, 3827,  
3832, 3842

## G. JOURNALISTIC WORK

39

- a) *Caricature, La*  
39, 609, 1216
- b) *Chronique de Paris, La*  
503, 609, 615, 764, 765, 816, 884, 1160, 1161, 1170,  
1216, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 2870, 3862
- c) *L'Europe littéraire*  
1020, 1226
- d) *Feuilleton des journaux politiques*  
39, 609, 884, 1216, 1378, 1379
- e) *Figaro*  
3204
- f) *Mode, La*  
816, 1216
- g) *Presse, La*  
897, 1160, 1161, 1216
- h) *Rénovateur, Le*  
39, 1226
- i) *Revue de Paris*  
39, 816, 1016, 1160, 1161, 1216, 1217, 1226
- j) *Revue des Deux Mondes*  
39, 1016, 1216
- k) *Revue Parisienne*  
130 (2345), 394, 609, 633a, 816, 884, 985, 1160, 1161,  
1216, 1235, 1252, 1366, 1378, 1379, 1840, 2071, 2870,  
2920, 3379, 3552, 3609, 3862
- l) *Silhouette, La*  
39, 816, 1216
- m) *Voleur, Le*  
897, 1216

## H. DEDICATIONS AND INSCRIPTIONS

336, 576, 585 I, 1614, 1988, 2099, 3562, 3600, 3602

## I. EXCERPTS AND MAXIMS

- a) *Excerpts*  
404, 541, 792, 796 (2127, 2737), 942 (2345, 3700, 3961),  
983, 984 (2345), 1349, 3464
- b) *Maximes et Pensées*  
47 (2316), 75, 134, 500, 540, 601, 692, 1015, 1084,  
1099 (2395, 3849), 1153, 1216, 1733, 3348, 3475, 3530

(1) *Maximes et pensées de Napoléon*

517, 561a, 753, 1127, 1432, 3007, 3686

## J. PROJECTED AND UNPUBLISHED WORKS

172, 818, 1216, 1221, 1226, 1309, 1493, 1602, 1754, 1856,  
2157, 2880, 2888, 2897, 2903, 2904, 2907, 3828, 3851,  
3928 (1752), 3932, 3945

## a) Novels and stories

1216

(1) *Aventures d'une idée heureuse, Les*

1097, 1252, 1378, 1379, 3862

(2) *Bataille, La*

39, 197 I 1, 753, 2205, 2215, 2753, 3391

(3) *Deux amis, Les*

3845

(4) *Entre savants*

3840

(5) *Grand propriétaire, Le*

1225, 3832

(6) *Héritiers Boirouge, Les*

3846

(7) *Médecin de campagne, Le* (unpublished fragments)

3844

(8) *Prêtre catholique, Le*

1867, 2983

(9) *Scènes de la vie militaire* (unpublished portions)

517

(10) *Sœur Marie-des-Anges*

663, 1366

(11) *Succession du Marquis de Carabas*

3037

## b) Plays

661, 1216, 1223, 3827

(1) *Corse, La*

1721

(2) *Gina, La*

661

(3) *Marie Touchet*

661

(4) *Mariage de Prudhomme, Le*

661

- (5) *Nègre, Le*  
38
- (6) *Orgon*  
661, 3223, 3825
- (7) *Philippe et Don Charles*  
2801
- (8) *Philippe-le-Réservé*  
661
- (9) *Pierre et Catherine*  
707, 816
- (10) *Richard Cœur-d'éponge*  
661, 816
- (11) *Richard Sauvage*  
585 I
- c) *Contes drolatiques, Les*  
197 I 4, 1216

## K. POETICAL WRITINGS

1216

- (1) *L'Ange domestique*  
2926, 3044
- (2) *Livre de Job, Le*  
1216, 2329
- (3) *Ode à une jeune fille*  
23, 42, 394, 3550
- (4) *Pâquerette, La*  
3059
- (5) *Robert le Diable*  
1216, 2329
- (6) *Doubtful verse*  
771, 772, 773, 3115, 3116

## 3. Manuscripts, proofs, and facsimiles

## A. Manuscripts and papers

597 VIII, IX, 802, 1110, 1160, 1161, 1309, 1439, 1623,  
1716, 1721, 1810, 1822, 1827, 2334, 2364, 2544, 2880, 2925,  
3022, 3038, 3057, 3264, 3424, 3465, 3657, 3932, 3939, 4008

## B. Proof sheets

302, 597 IX, 825, 1110, 2334, 3549, 3657, 4008

## C. Manuscripts and proofs of individual works

a) *Béatrix*

535, 3759

- b) *L'Envoi du Prêtre catholique*  
549
  - c) *Eugénie Grandet*  
597 VI, 1736, 1787, 2070, 3191, 3646
  - d) *Messe de l'athée, La*  
1889
  - e) *Secret des Ruggieri, Le* (2d part of *Sur Catherine de Médicis*)  
371, 1509, 1788, 1811, 1905, 2442, 3647
  - f) *Ténébreuse affaire, Une*  
4008
- D. Facsimiles  
197 I, 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8; II; 565
  - a) Correspondence  
535, 651, 710, 955, 1118
- E. Album or notebook  
355, 1221, 1538, 2419, 3828
- 4. Conspectus of Balzac's works
  - A. Arranged alphabetically by titles  
1216
  - B. Arranged in chronological order of composition and publication  
1216
  - C. Anonymous works  
76
  - D. Suppressed works  
429, 2972
  - E. Errata and lapses  
326, 3305
  - F. Books destroyed by fire  
2944
  - G. Forgeries and imitations  
345
    - a) German translations by Hermann Schiff are almost falsifications  
696
  - H. Expiration of copyright on Balzac's works  
1562, 1708, 1724, 2865, 2927, 3945
  - I. Balzac's works in moving-pictures (cinema productions)  
1583, 2716, 3200

## 5. Synopses of Balzac's novels

48, 55, 56, 80 (3140, 3161), 498, 766, 838, 903, 1130, 1312

## 6. Order of reading Balzac's novels

80, 181, 859, 903, 1067, 1216, 1379, 1806, 2170, 2959, 2966, 2995

## II. PLAYS BY OTHER AUTHORS, INSPIRED BY OR BASED ON BALZAC'S WORKS (Alphabetically Arranged by Balzac's Titles)

## 1. In general

153, 816, 1061, 2125, 2922

## 2. By Balzac's titles:

*Adieu*1278—Théaulon de Lambert, *La Folle de la Bérésina**L'Auberge rouge*88—Basset, *L'Auberge rouge*, drame89—Basset, *L'Auberge rouge*, nouvelle lyrique*Bal de Sceaux, Le*768—Keraniou, *Noblesse oblige**Belle Impéria, La (Conte drolatique)*849—Le Senne et Saix, *La Belle Impéria**Bourse, La*657—Harris, *The Purse**César Birotteau*349—Cormon et Cardaillac, *César Birotteau*

(2487, 3199)

475, 476, 2551—Fabre, *César Birotteau*

(2238, 2360, 2793, 3343, 3345, 3631, 3679, 3801)

*Chouans, Les*118—Béraud, *Le Gars*137—Berton et Blavet, *Les Chouans*183—Bourgeois et [Cornu], *Les Chouans, ou Coblentz et Quiberon*630—Grivet, *Les Chouans*1062—Potter, *The Chouans**Colonel Chabert, Le*493—Faulquemont et Favre, *Le Colonel Chabert, ou la femme à deux maris*527—Forest, *Le Colonel Chabert*

(2612, 3703)

640—Guyot, *Le Colonel Chabert*



- 702—Holdship, *Colonel Chabert*  
 887—Lurine et Arago, *Le Colonel Chabert*  
 1215—Spitzmuller, *Le Colonel Chabert*  
 1347—Waltershausen, *Oberst Chabert*, musik-tragödie  
*Cousin Pons*, *Le*  
 812—Launay, *Le Cousin Pons*  
*Cousine Bette*, *La*  
 327—Clairville, *Madame Marneffe*  
 (564, 1311)  
 385—Decourcelle et Granet, *La Cousine Bette*  
 (481, 1406, 2237, 2558, 2614, 3194, 3275, 3704)  
*Curé de village*, *Le*  
 561—Gaubert et Ferrare, *Madame Graslin*  
 1291, 1292, 3916—Trarieux, *La Brebis perdue*  
 (2108, 2239, 2509, 2617, 3231, 3680, 3706, 3756, 3802, 3915)  
*Duchesse de Langeais*, *La* (2d part of *Histoire des Treize*) (1482)  
 24—Ancelot et Comberousse, *L'Ami Grandet*  
 241—Buchanan, *The Duchesse de Langeais*  
 518—Fletcher, *The Conquest* ("1801")  
 752—Jones, *The Duchesse de Langeaise* [sic]  
 871—Loughran, *One Passion*  
 901—Mapes, *Montriveau*  
*Eugénie Grandet*  
 37—Arrault, *Eugénie Grandet*  
 (2618, 2240, 2241)  
 98—Bayard et Duport, *La Fille de l'avare*  
 (564)  
 411—Doderet, *Eugénie Grandet*  
 1201—Simpson, *Daddy Hardacre*  
 2652—*Eugénie Grandet* on the Italian stage  
*Ferragus* (1st part of *Histoire des Treize*)  
 440—Duport et Scribe, *Les Treize*  
 (564)  
*Fille aux yeux d'or*, *La* (3d part of *Histoire des Treize*)  
 871—Loughran, *One Passion*  
 1211—Soulié, *La Closerie des genêts*  
*Frère d'armes*, *Le* (*Conte drolatique*)  
 900—Manoir et Verhyle, *Le Loup dans la bergerie*  
 (2646, 2707, 3987)

*Gobseck*

660—Hasenclever, *Gobseck*  
(1575)

*Grande Bretèche, La*

950—Milliet et Dor, *Le Château de la Bretèche*, drame lyrique  
1177—Scribe et Mélesville, *Valentine*

*Honorine*

1176—Scribe, *Hélène (La Protégée sans le savoir)*  
(564)

*L'Illustre Gaudissart*

850—Le Senne et Saix, *L'Illustre Gaudissart*

*Lys dans la vallée, Le*

81—Barrière et Beauplan, *Le Lys dans la vallée*  
(3878)

*Maître Cornélius*

1176a—Scribe et Halévy, *Le Shérif*  
(564)

*Marâtre, La (play)*

931a—Meckauer, *Der Krieg der Frauen*  
(2497)

*Médecin de campagne, Le*

813—Laurencin et Michel, *Le Médecin de campagne*  
933—Mélesville et Duveyrier, *Maurice*

*Mémoires de deux jeunes mariées*

460—Ennery et Clairville, *Les Mémoires de deux jeunes mariées*

*Mercadet (Le Faiseur) (play)*

814—Lawrence, *A Game of Speculation*  
(1174)

*Paysans, Les*

623—Grangé, Ennery et Cormon, *Les Paysans*

*Peau de chagrin, La*

35—Arnault et Judicis, *La Peau de chagrin*  
384—Decourcelle et Carré, *La Peau de chagrin*  
756—Judicis de Mirandol, *La Peau de chagrin*  
(3257)  
1132—Saint-Hilaire, *Le Cheval du diable*  
(564)  
1155—Samuels, *The Conflict*

- 1200a—Simonnin et N[ezel], *La Peau de chagrin*  
(1675)
- 1346—Walter, *Fern gesucht, nah gefunden! oder Der Talisman*  
*Père Goriot, Le*  
25—Ancelot et Duport, *Le Père Goriot*  
(1676)
- 508—Fitch, *A Shattered Idol*  
528—*Père Goriot* in an Italian theater  
934—Mélesville et Nezel, *Vautrin et Frise Poulet*  
1260—Tabarant, *Le Père Goriot*  
(837)
- 1279—Théaulon de Lambert, Comberousse, et Jaime, *Le Père Goriot*
- Physiologie du mariage*  
26—Ancelot et Duport, *Dieu vous bénisse!*  
447—Duvert et Xavier, *Le Plastron*  
1001—Nô, *La Victoire du mari*  
1005—Nus et Bravard, *Lisez Balzac!*  
1096—Renneville et \* \* \*, *Un Chapitre de Balzac*  
1337—Vigny, *Quitte pour la peur*
- Rabouilleuse, La*  
472, 473—Fabre, *La Rabouilleuse*  
(1178, 2528, 2557, 2613, 2706, 2832, 3193, 3274, 3479, 3703, 3808)  
474—Fabre (translated by Potter), *The Honor of the Family*  
(1204, 1570, 1801)
- Recherche de l'absolu, La*  
97—Bayard et Biéville, *De l'Or! ou le Rêve d'un savant*  
( $A + Mz = O + X$ , par M. X.)  
(564)
- Séraphita*  
845—Leoncavallo, *Séraphitus Séraphita*, poema sinfonico
- Splendeurs et misères des courtisanes*  
94—Baudier de Royaumont, *Les Splendeurs et misères des courtisanes*  
683—Henriot-Maigrot, *La Résurrection de Vautrin*  
952—Miral, *Lydie*  
(953)

*Treize, Histoire des*437—Dugué et Peaucellier, *Les Treize*440—Duport et Scribe, *Les Treize*, opéra-comique871—Loughran, *One Passion*

*Vautrin* (the composite character, from the play *Vautrin*, and from *Le Père Goriot*, *Illusions perdues*, and *Splendeurs et misères des courtisanes*)

638, 2763—Guiraud, *Vautrin*

(1887, 1966, 2037, 2145, 2755, 3559)

683—Henriot-Maigrot, *La Résurrection de Vautrin*847—Lepeintre jeune, Pot-pourri on *Vautrin**Vendetta, La*1203—Siraudin, *La Vendetta*<sup>1</sup>

## 3. Other titles

365—*Night Off, A, or A Page from Balzac*. From the German of Schönthan Brothers, by Augustin Daly

3307—Maurey et Chauvelot, *Monsieur Bixiou*

## III. BALZAC'S IDEAS AND TOPICS

## 1. General ideas

482, 483, 513, 634, 911, 993, 1380 (1705, 3462, 3921), 3288

## A. Art

499, 792, 816, 1051, 1380, 2605, 3093

## a) Architecture

792

## b) Painting

499, 967

## c) Sculpture

967, 1051

## d) Artists: Charlet, Monnier, Gavarni

884, 1380

## B. History and "regionalism"

39, 278, 537 I, 538 I, 609, 805, 1280

## a) As historian

278, 537 IV, 872, 1170, 1380, 1430

## (1) L'Affaire Clément de Ris

271, 909

## (2) Catherine de Médicis

967, 1430, 1475

<sup>1</sup> According to Item 3796, this play is *not* founded on Balzac.

- (3) Cromwell
  - 967
- (4) Duchesse de Berry
  - 153, 940
- (5) Louis XI
  - 967
- (6) Popular "chansons" of France
  - 3892
- (*See also*, this section, J, Napoleon; and L c (4),  
On contemporary personages)
- b) As regionalist: France
  - 184, 738, 967, 1502
- (1) Paris
  - 104, 338 (3375, 3523), 563, 737, 792, 818, 923,  
1185, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1785, 2196, 2805,  
3068, 3090, 3766, 3869
- (2) French provinces and towns
  - 99, 104, 341, 378, 494, 512, 737, 792, 818, 2384,  
3068
- (a) Albigeois
  - 2194
- (b) Alençon
  - 344, 2405
- (c) Alsace
  - 2063
- (d) Angoulême
  - 138, 533, 1185, 3702, 3765
- (e) Besançon
  - 833
- (f) Brittany
  - 573, 923, 1190, 2480, 2526, 2811, 3088, 3758,  
3761
- (g) Flanders
  - 3584, 3587, 3588
- (h) Grenoble
  - 2566
- (i) Guérande
  - 138
- (j) Issoudun
  - 3776

## A BALZAC BIBLIOGRAPHY

- (*k*) Limoges  
138, 2643
- (*l*) Saumur  
138
- (*m*) Touraine  
220, 738, 793, 827, 890, 923, 951, 1249, 2032,  
2235, 2777, 3097, 3129, 3270, 3815
- (*n*) Voreppe, in Dauphiny  
495
- (3) Fictional map of France, as presented in Balzac's  
novels  
923
- c*) Other countries and peoples
  - (1) England and the English  
674, 1977 (3575)
  - (2) Germany and the Germans  
197 I 7, 1173, 1416, 1977 (3575)
  - (3) Italy and the Italians  
133, 1049 (3412), 1977 (3575)
  - (4) Jews, The  
1977 (3575)
  - (5) Poland and the Poles  
1423, 1977 (3575), 3895
  - (6) Russia and the Russians  
197 I 7
  - (7) Spain and the Spanish  
1977 (3575)
  - (8) United States of America and the Americans  
1977 (3575)
- C. Law  
34a, 164, 211, 217, 571, 1113, 2226, 2703, 3182, 3664
  - a*) Code Napoléon  
571, 2703
  - b*) Criminology and penology  
60, 111, 341, 1113, 1194, 3664, 2792, 3182
- D. Literature  
609, 674, 796, 1380
  - a*) Romanticism  
800

- b) His own writings  
940, 1284, 1380
- c) Critical estimates
- (1) Brillat-Savarin  
1380
  - (2) Byron  
1380
  - (3) Chateaubriand  
884
  - (4) Cooper  
130, 573, 1380, 2256, 2436
  - (5) Courier, Paul-Louis  
884, 1380
  - (6) Dumas *père*  
513
  - (7) Hugo  
130, 513, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 884, 1380
  - (8) Janin, Jules  
884
  - (9) Lacroix, Paul  
884
  - (10) Latouche, Henri de  
130
  - (11) Musset, Alfred de  
884
  - (12) Ourliac, Édouard  
130
  - (13) Pascal  
1380
  - (14) Saint-Simon  
884
  - (15) Sainte-Beuve  
130, 884
    - (a) *Port-Royal*  
2489
  - (16) Sand, George  
513, 884, 1696
  - (17) Scott, Sir Walter  
884, 1380



- (18) Stendhal  
130, 513, 884, 1235, 1380, 1592, 1947
- (19) Sue, Eugène  
884
- (20) Vigny, Alfred de  
884
- d) Opinions on literary subjects
  - (1) Bookselling  
884 (2539)
  - (2) Journalism  
341, 482, 483, 512, 584, 666, 860, 1051, 1380,  
1976, 2795, 3225, 3328
  - (3) Société des Gens de Lettres  
1380
- E. Love; marriage; sex and morality; the family (*see also*, this section, Q, Women)
  - a) Love  
134, 403 (2664), 511, 513, 818, 891, 967, 1051, 1054,  
1194, 1378, 1379, 2048 (1617), 2257, 2616, 2664, 3993
  - b) Marriage  
341, 641, 891, 1051, 1054, 1113, 3664
  - c) Sex and morality  
597 V, 792, 860, 967, 1015, 1054, 1378, 1379, 2928,  
3225, 3247
  - d) The family  
341, 1054
- F. Medicine, pathology, and physiology
  - a) Medicine  
252, 253, 283, 967, 1377, 1516, 1983, 2283, 2284, 2413,  
3259, 3260, 3409
    - (1) Cholera  
3710
    - (2) "Spécialités balzaciennes" (patent medicines)  
3058
  - b) Pathology
    - (1) Homosexuality  
3875
    - (2) Insanity  
816

- (3) Balzac's opinion of Larrey  
1524
- c) Physiology  
60, 252, 253, 513, 2289, 3217
- G. Military life and war  
158, 1977, 3671
- a) The French army in Italy  
82, 83, 864 (*see also*, this section, J, Napoleon)
- H. Music, opera, and the drama  
60, 207, 557, 724, 792, 816, 967, 1051, 1441, 2042, 2043,  
2323, 2511, 2635, 2704, 2863, 3262, 3504, 3644, 3659
- a) Beethoven  
60, 3628, 3988
- b) Meyerbeer: *Robert le Diable*  
60
- c) Opera, The  
207
- d) Theater, The  
699, 700, 710, 1051
- I. Mysticism and the supernatural  
60, 127, 242, 361, 418 I, 513, 572, 583, 675, 916, 1028,  
1089, 1097, 1172, 1187, 1252, 1378, 1379, 1383, 2257,  
2425, 2426, 2714, 3217, 3536, 3684, 3772, 3862, 3989 (*see also*, this section, M, Swedenborgianism)
- a) Magnetism  
32, 252, 253, 513, 576, 764, 765, 816, 908, 967, 1028,  
1160, 1161, 1643, 3536, 3543
- b) Occultism  
60, 252, 253, 257, 396, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 643,  
675, 916, 967, 1028, 2289, 2678, 3177, 3277
- c) Satanism and spiritism  
60, 675, 967, 3684
- d) Somnambulism and hypnotism; dreams  
675, 1028, 1160, 1161
- J. Napoleon  
60, 145, 153, 158, 317, 328, 517, 561a, 576, 597 I, 636, 753,  
767, 913, 967, 993, 1209, 1294, 1432, 1574, 1739, 2123,  
2849, 3006, 3007, 3241a, 3304 (1750)

## K. Philosophy

482, 483, 540, 541, 563, 572, 654, 737, 792, 860, 960, 967,  
993, 1028, 1039, 1054, 1113, 1153, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269,  
1306, 1356, 1357, 1363, 2538, 2622, 3068, 3225, 3664,  
3869, 3982

## (1) Aesthetics

513

## (2) "New Thought"

572

## (3) Pantheism

314

## (4) Pessimism

243, 993, 1039, 2257, 2500

## a) Metaphysics: "Power of the Will"

361, 513, 572, 1028, 1373, 3261

## b) Psychology

1028, 1113, 1187, 1294, 1355, 2422, 3217, 3664

## c) Prophecy

312, 790, 1003, 1004, 2171, 2179, 2321, 3787, 3793

## (1) The World War

3492, 3567, 3667, 3990

## L. Politics and government

## a) Politics

188, 337, 361, 503, 571, 597 I, 609, 685, 708, 792,  
1113, 1160, 1161, 1187, 1356, 1357, 1928, 2136, 2393,  
2534, 2590, 2703, 3155, 3664

## b) Government

482, 483, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619, 788, 1194, 1363,  
1834, 2468, 3138, 3841

## (1) Democracy

1834, 3138

## (2) Royalism

153, 517, 650, 651, 860, 1834, 2124, 2783, 3225,  
3272, 3309, 3510

## (3) Governments of various countries

1380

## c) Personal opinions

## (1) As reactionary

2488

- (2) As reformer  
967, 1051
- (3) On Saint-Simonism and Fourier  
1380
- (4) On contemporary personages
  - (a) Louis-Philippe  
1380
  - (b) O'Connell  
1380
  - (c) Talleyrand  
1380
  - (d) Thiers  
1380, 3050

## M. Religion

- 127, 361, 571, 572, 609, 641, 792, 860, 1051, 1160, 1161,  
1187, 1356, 1357, 1574, 2047, 2136, 2703, 3225
- (1) Contemporary religious movement  
341
- (2) Against religion  
868, 869, 3238
- a) Specific religions and sects
  - (1) Buddhism  
1003, 1028
  - (2) Catholicism  
235, 236, 237, 312, 539, 583, 737, 1330, 2130, 2463,  
2714, 3068, 3109
    - (a) Errors of Balzac regarding Catholicism  
2410
    - (b) Jesuits, The  
1380
  - (3) Swedenborgianism  
60, 418 I, 631, 1028, 1054, 1097, 1383, 2425, 2426,  
2953, 3217, 3989

## N. Science and pseudo-science

- a) In general  
60, 585 I, 661, 792, 967, 1051, 1899, 2260, 2288, 2414
- (1) Balzac as scientific forerunner  
253

- b) Specific
  - (1) Biology; botany  
60, 1151, 1983
  - (2) Chemistry  
253, 967, 1300, 2756
  - (3) Mathematics  
967
  - (4) Photography  
988
- c) Pseudo-sciences
  - 60, 571, 737, 1028, 1280, 2703, 3068
  - (1) Chiromancy (palmistry)  
396
  - (2) Phrenology  
59, 60, 396, 504
  - (3) Physiognomy  
59, 60, 396, 504, 513, 967, 1280a
  - (4) Science of numbers  
1028
  - (5) Influence of Wronsky  
60
- O. Social life; society
  - 639, 641, 2039, 2134, 2298, 2616, 2639
  - a) Classes (*see* this section, 2, Social classes)
  - b) Costume and dress  
1772, 1794, 3906
  - c) Etiquette  
904, 3906
  - d) Heraldry  
3060
- P. Sociology; political economy
  - 235, 236, 237, 265 (2134, 2216, 2769), 337 (2343), 341, 350, 482, 483, 513, 539, 547, 575, 609, 641, 967, 1051, 1172, 1363, 1848, 2134, 2184, 2298, 2393, 3202, 3268
  - a) Agrarian question  
2294
  - b) Socialism  
128, 153, 265 (2134, 2216, 2769), 337 (2343), 2068, 3124, 3318, 3320

## Q. Women

134, 364 I, 403, 511, 513, 571, 572, 585 I, 597 III, 609,  
624, 650, 651, 674, 737, 816, 857, 891, 967, 1170, 1194,  
1250, 1373, 1378, 1379, 2041, 2048 (1617), 2254, 2255,  
2606, 2610, 2621, 2664, 2703, 2721, 2783, 2810, 3068, 3695

## a) Comparison of the good and evil women in his work

674, 958, 1309, 3356, 3932

## b) Balzac's heroines

3909

## 2. Social classes; occupations and professions treated

278, 312, 341, 563, 575, 792, 857, 860, 1051, 1067, 1266, 1267,  
1268, 1269, 3225, 3243, 3869

## A. Classes

## a) Aristocracy

341, 737, 740, 741, 1051, 1067, 1225, 3068, 3832

## b) Bourgeoisie

278, 341, 512, 547, 737, 1051, 1067, 3068

## c) Peasantry

341, 416, 872, 987, 1051, 1067, 1225, 1595, 2155, 2566,  
3202, 3832, 3985

## d) Special groups

## (1) The young men

512, 1067, 3332

## (2) The young women

132, 512, 1067, 3807

## (3) The unhappy women

512

## (4) The courtesans

512, 737, 744, 1067, 3068

## B. Occupations and professions

## a) Clergy: the priest

156, 312, 390, 539 (156), 857, 872, 1067, 2130, 2293,  
2463

## b) Commerce: merchants, artisans

872, 1051, 1067

## c) Finance: bankers, money-lenders

872, 1067, 1113, 2547, 3117, 3664

## d) Law and justice: lawyers, magistrates

34a, 111, 164 (1828), 211 (1831), 217 (1835), 571, 857,  
1067, 1113 (2560, 2769), 2084, 2226, 2703, 3664

- e) Military: officers, soldiers  
158, 597 I, 636, 753, 1067, 1225, 1737, 2083, 3832
- (1) Retired Napoleonic soldiers  
753, 857, 1067, 1225, 1763, 3832
- f) Politics and administration: politicians, public officials  
685, 872, 1067, 1431, 3495
- g) Science, literature, and art
  - (1) Science
    - (a) Scientists  
967, 1067, 1983
    - (b) Chemists  
1067, 1300
    - (c) Physicians  
252, 253, 283 (2668), 967, 1067, 1983, 2283,  
2284, 2370, 3259, 3260, 3325
  - (2) Literature: authors, journalists  
278, 1067
  - (3) Art
    - (a) Artists  
278, 512, 967, 1067, 2605, 2629, 3110
    - (b) Musicians, actors, actresses  
967, 1067

#### IV. BALZAC AND THE ART OF FICTION

- 482, 483, 673, 967, 1484, 2172, 2188, 2189 (3214), 2611, 3968
- a) Genius and creative ability  
361, 497, 513, 563, 575, 942, 1171, 1248, 1266, 1267
- 1. General method  
370, 501, 502, 600 II, 601, 674, 737, 2437, 2438, 3068, 3322
- A. Romanticism  
39, 235, 236, 237, 313, 361, 375, 465, 482, 483, 585 I, 634,  
641, 944, 1000, 1008, 1037, 1038, 1040, 1151, 1245, 1353,  
1356, 1357, 3217, 3292, 3293, 3560, 3771, 3977
- a) Imagination  
513, 575, 674, 818, 1003, 1004, 1363
- b) Idealism  
1039
- B. Realism; naturalism  
185, 207a, 231, 235, 236, 237, 252, 253, 312, 369, 482, 483,  
513, 539, 546, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 580, 585 I, 597 VIII,



601, 641, 652, 714, 731, 732, 777, 779, 808, 818, 863, 910, 911, 983, 1039, 1087, 1245, 1248, 1280, 1350, 1356, 1357, 1368, 1376, 1378, 1379, 1389, 1392, 1596, 2257, 2285, 2536, 2564, 2678, 2726, 2775, 2785, 3217, 3338, 3500, 3791, 3997

(1) Balzac *not* a realist

1003, 1004, 1044

a) Qualities

(1) Truth; verisimilitude to life

369, 377, 482, 483, 641, 652, 654, 674, 797, 818, 877, 958, 1000, 1239, 2437, 2785, 3246, 3355, 3855

(2) Materialism

369, 652, 1000, 1014, 2437, 2785

(3) Animalism

60, 247, 312, 369, 410, 997, 2437

(4) Money

369, 482, 483, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 624, 641, 652, 737, 740, 741, 872, 1000, 1087, 1280, 1630, 2041, 2437, 2678, 2785, 3068

(5) Scientific viewpoint

369, 513, 634, 674, 675, 1087, 2437

(a) Universality; cosmopolitanism

60, 513, 740, 741, 1977, 2041, 3109, 3501, 3918

(6) Documentary method, or technical erudition

278, 369, 563, 597 II, 674, 737, 796, 877, 1000, 1039, 1239, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1992, 2437, 3068, 3246, 3869

(7) Sympathy with ordinary life

369, 482, 483, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 2437, 2678

(8) Sociological features

278, 369, 482, 483, 624, 1014, 2437, 2695 (*see also* Section III, 1 O and 1 P).

(9) Humor

513, 674

(10) Morality or immorality of depiction

312, 497, 513, 706, 751, 816, 942, 1014, 1054, 1063, 1172, 1307, 1344, 3923 (*see also* Section V, 2 A).

## C. Fictional elements

482, 483

## a) Exposition

## (1) Topography

482, 483, 674, 818, 2438, 3624

## (2) Dossiers

278, 364 I, 737, 818, 2438, 3068

## (3) Observation

513, 818, 942, 1171, 2438

## b) Plot and composition

235, 236, 237, 501, 502, 641, 816, 1000, 1014, 1252,  
1255, 1378, 1379, 2572, 3862

## (a) Digressions

235, 236, 877, 1266, 1267, 1364, 3246

c) Characters (*personnages*)104, 482, 483, 501, 502, 560, 643, 674, 1014, 1067,  
1087, 1184, 1216, 1266, 1267, 3763

## (1) Originals (prototypes in real life)

338, 430, 537 I, 538 I, 597 VI, 685, 690, 691, 816,  
818, 833, 897b, 1067, 1113, 1190, 1210, 1216,  
1221, 1226, 2933, 2960, 3064, 3169, 3483, 3613,  
3664, 3804, 3828, 3831(a) *Romans à clef* and groups

430, 2960

## (b) Groups

i) *Les Chouans*

433, 2075

ii) *Un grand homme de province à Paris*

3483

## iii) Physicians

3325

## iv) German characters

1173

## (c) Individuals

## i) By fictional name

[1] Benassis, Dr. (*Le Médecin de campagne*)

495, 3809

- [2] Birotteau, César  
825, 841, 842, 843, 1519, 1777, 3172,  
3197
- [3] Bixiou  
1219
- [4] Bridau, Philippe (*La Rabouilleuse*)  
2955
- [5] Canalis (*Modeste Mignon*)  
1226, 3831
- [6] Chanterrie, Mme de la (*L'Envers de  
l'histoire contemporaine*)  
2943
- [7] Derville (*Gobseck; Le Colonel Chabert*)  
662, 2989
- [8] Fédora (*La Peau de chagrin*)  
690, 3778
- [9] Gobseck, Sarah van  
2076, 3777 (2023)
- [10] Grandet, Père  
138, 360, 646, 923, 1191, 2423 (3210,  
3779), 3369
- [11] Grandet, Eugénie  
2945
- [12] Halpersohn, Moïse (*L'Envers de l'his-  
toire contemporaine*)  
1423, 2370
- [13] Hulot d'Ervy, Baron (*La Cousine Bette*)  
722a
- [14] Hulot, Général (*Les Chouans*)  
722a
- [15] Lambert, Louis  
1280
- [16] Mortsauf, M. and Mme de (*Le Lys dans  
la vallée*)  
1127, 3686
- [17] Nucingen, Baron de  
708
- [18] Paz  
1423

- [19] Rastignac (*Le Père Goriot*, etc.)  
443, 3050, 3875
- [20] Rubempré, Lucien de  
3875
- [21] Steinbock, Wenceslas  
1423
- [22] Vautrin, *alias* Abbé Carlos Herrera  
(*Le Père Goriot*; *Illusions perdues*;  
*Splendeurs et misères des courtisanes*)  
548, 553, 661, 2565, 2715, 2718, 3178,  
3784, 3875
- [23] Watteville, Mlle de (*Albert Savarus*)  
833

## ii) By real name

- [1] About, Edmond, as Rastignac  
443
- [2] Balzac himself, as Louis Lambert  
1280  
Balzac himself, as Albert Savarus  
833
- [3] Berny, M. and Mme de, as M. and  
Mme de Mortsauf  
1127, 3686
- [4] Bully, M., as César Birotteau  
825, 3172
- [5] Caron, Antoine, as César Birotteau  
841, 842, 843, 3197
- [6] Coignard, Pierre, as Vautrin  
2715, 2718
- [7] Collet, Anthelme, as Vautrin  
2715, 2718, 3178
- [8] Dorvo, as Lucien de Rubempré  
3360
- [9] Dupuytren, as Desplein  
3260
- [10] Férolles, Mme Aquet de, as Mme de la  
Chanterie  
2943
- [11] Guillonnet de Merville, as Derville  
662

- [12] Hanska, Mme, as Mlle de Watteville  
833
- [13] Hulot, Baron Jacques-Louis, as Général  
Hulot  
722a
- [14] Hulot d'Osery, as Baron Hulot d'Ervy  
722a
- [15] Knothe, Dr., as Moïse Halpersohn  
1423
- [16] Lamartine, as Canalis  
1226, 3831
- [17] Mina, Le Général, as Abbé Carlos Her-  
rera  
3784
- [18] Nivelteau, as Père Grandet  
138, 646, 923, 3369
- [19] Nivelteau, Marie, as Eugénie Grandet  
2945
- [20] Récamier, Mme, as Fédora  
690
- [21] Renduel, as various editors  
1974
- [22] Rothschild, Baron James, as Nucingen  
708
- [23] Rzewuski, Comte Adam, as Comte  
Adam Laginski  
1423
- [24] Thiers, M., as Rastignac  
3050
- [25] Vidocq, as Vautrin  
548, 2715, 2718
- [26] Watrin, as Vautrin  
548
- [27] Wyleczynski, Thaddée, as Paz  
1423

NOTE.—It will be understood that the two foregoing subdivisions, i) and ii), by no means attempt to list fully all the prototypes of Balzac's characters. Only those names are cited which are given special treatment in the articles indicated. For a complete catalogue of Balzac's *romans à clef*, the reader is referred to the items enumerated in subdivision c (1) of this section.

- (2) General psychological treatment
  - 482, 483, 537 I, 538 I, 597 III, 602, 641, 818, 944, 1067, 1362, 2257
  - (a) Tastes
    - 482, 483, 1067 (2219, 2784, 2790, 2825), 3800
  - (b) Monomanias
    - 482, 483, 512, 625, 626, 1067
  - (c) Harmonizing characters
    - 737, 818, 1067 (2219, 2784, 2790, 2825, 3800)
  - (d) Reappearing characters
    - 737, 797, 818, 1067, 1172, 1248, 3068, 3875
    - i) Lists of reappearing characters
      - 1067, 1379
    - ii) Disadvantages of reappearing characters
      - 877, 3246
  - (e) Progeny and genealogy of characters
    - 195, 203, 289, 290, 291, 292, 1067, 1514, 2439, 3013 (*see also* Section VI, 4).
  - (f) Types
    - 497, 512, 1014, 1067, 3875
    - i) Men
      - 497, 1067
    - ii) Women
      - [1] Heroines
        - 1067, 3860, 3909
      - [2] Mothers
        - 597 III, 1067
    - iii) Minor characters
      - 737, 1067, 3068
  - (g) Characters and their names
    - 743, 1221, 1252, 1378, 1379, 3780, 3828, 3862
    - i) Quest for names
      - 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 1917, 2678, 2749
    - ii) Characters by name, treated individually
      - [1] Aiglemont, Julie d'
        - 512, 674
      - [2] Arthez, Daniel d'
        - 512, 1067
      - [3] Bargeton, Mme de
        - 674

- [4] Beauséant, Vicomtesse de  
512, 1067
- [5] Bénassis, Docteur  
104, 235, 236, 237, 512
- [6] Bianchon, Docteur Horace  
674, 1067
- [7] Birotteau, César  
104, 235, 236, 237, 512, 1067
- [8] Birotteau, Mme  
512
- [9] Birotteau, Césarine  
512
- [10] Bixiou  
674
- [11] Brazier, Flore  
512
- [12] Bridau, Joseph  
512, 1067
- [13] Bridau, Colonel Philippe  
104, 235, 236, 237, 512, 674, 1067,  
1266, 1267, 1268, 1269
- [14] Brünner, Fritz  
235, 236, 237
- [15] Cadignan, Princesse de (Diane de  
Maufrigneuse)  
674, 1067
- [16] Calvi  
3875
- [17] Chabert, Colonel  
1067
- [18] Cibot, Mme  
235, 236, 237
- [19] Cinq-Cygne, Laurence de  
1067
- [20] Claës, Balthazar  
235, 236, 237, 512
- [21] Claës, Mme  
512
- [22] Claparon  
1067



- [23] Collin, Jacques (*alias* Vautrin, Abbé Carlos Herrera)  
104, 482, 483, 512, 513, 674, 706, 1067, 1194
- [24] Coralie  
1067
- [25] Corentin  
1067
- [26] Cormon, Mlle  
512
- [27] Crevel, Célestin  
235, 236, 237, 512
- [28] Derville  
1067
- [29] du Tillet, Ferdinand  
1067, 2380
- [30] du Tillet, Mme  
512
- [31] Espard, Marquise d'  
1067
- [32] Firmiani, Mme (Mme Octave de Camps)  
674, 1067
- [33] Fischer, Lisbeth (La Cousine Bette)  
104, 482, 483
- [34] Gaudissart  
1067
- [35] Gobseck  
104, 482, 483, 644, 674, 1067
- [36] Gobseck, Esther  
512, 1067
- [37] Goriot  
104, 482, 483, 512, 706
- [38] Grandet  
104, 235, 236, 237, 482, 483, 512, 674, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269
- [39] Grandet, Eugénie  
104, 235, 236, 237, 512, 674
- [40] Graslin, Véronique  
104, 512

- [41] Grenville, Lord  
512
- [42] Guénic, Calyste du  
512
- [43] Guénic, Mlle Zéphirine du  
674
- [44] Hochon, M.  
104
- [45] Hulot, Baron  
104, 235, 236, 237, 482, 483, 512,  
1266, 1267, 1268, 1269
- [46] Hulot, Mme  
512
- [47] La Baudraye, Dinah de  
674
- [48] Lambert, Louis  
512, 513, 1067
- [49] Langeais, Duchesse de  
104, 1067
- [50] La Palférine  
3553
- [51] Lebas, Joseph  
1067
- [52] Loraux, Abbé  
1067
- [53] Lousteau  
512
- [54] Mancini, Juana de  
674
- [55] Marneffe, Valérie  
104, 512, 674, 1263, 1264, 1265
- [56] Marsay, Henri de  
674, 1067
- [57] Matifat  
1067
- [58] Michonneau, Mlle  
482, 483
- [59] Mirouët, Ursule  
512

- [60] Montriveau, Général  
1067
- [61] Mortsaufr, M. de  
625, 626, 3409
- [62] Mortsaufr, Mme de  
104, 235, 236, 237, 512, 674, 1067
- [63] Nanon  
104
- [64] Nathan, Raoul  
512, 674
- [65] Nourrisson, Mme  
104
- [66] Nucingen, Baron de  
104, 1067
- [67] Nucingen, Baronne Delphine de  
1067
- [68] Peyrade  
1067
- [69] Pillerault  
1067
- [70] Poiret, M.  
482, 483
- [71] Pons, Sylvain (Cousin)  
104
- [72] Popinot, Anselme  
1067
- [73] Popinot, Judge Jean-Jules  
104, 1067
- [74] Poulain, Docteur  
104, 235, 236, 237
- [75] Rastignac, Eugène de  
104, 235, 236, 237, 512, 513, 674,  
1067, 1184, 1216, 3763
- [76] Rigou  
104
- [77] Rochefide, Mme de (Béatrix)  
512
- [78] Roguin, the notary  
1067

- [79] Roguin, Mme  
1067
- [80] Ronquerolles, Marquis de  
1067
- [81] Rubempré, Lucien de  
104, 512, 3553
- [82] Séchard, David  
1067
- [83] Steinbock, Wenceslas  
512
- [84] Taillefer, Mlle Victorine  
482, 483
- [85] Thuillier, Mlle  
104
- [86] Touches, Félicité de (Camille Maupin)  
512, 674, 1067
- [87] Trailles, Maxime de  
1067
- [88] Vandenesse, Charles de  
1067
- [89] Vandenesse, Félix de  
512, 1067
- [90] Vandenesse, Mme Félix de  
512
- [91] Vauquer, Mme  
482, 483
- [92] Verneuil, Marie de  
674
- [93] Watteville, Rosalie de  
104, 674

iii) Index to characters by names and epitome  
of their careers

289, 290, 291, 292 (537, 538, 931, 1672,  
1823, 1850, 1871, 1945, 2174, 2181, 2640,  
2841), 1067

d) Description

482, 483, 575, 641, 674, 739, 818, 1037, 1038, 1040,  
1098, 1172, 2288, 3067, 3814

- (1) Of persons and dress (gestures, keynotes)  
252, 253, 482, 483, 504, 674, 737, 818, 942, 2289,  
3068
- (a) The human figure; color of the eyes  
252, 253, 1401
- (2) Of indoor milieu  
482, 483, 601, 737, 818, 877, 944, 2218, 3068, 3246,  
3338
- (a) Furniture  
504, 2218, 2394
- (3) Of outdoor milieu  
482, 483, 601, 737, 818, 3068, 3338
- (4) Historical background; local color  
497, 818, 2658
- (5) Of conditions and manners  
482, 483, 818
- e) Detail  
482, 483, 737, 739, 3067, 3068

(This and the foregoing sub-heading may be amplified by references given below in Section V, Criticism, General.)

#### f) Style

- (1) General qualities  
14, 247, 278, 482, 483, 513, 563, 575, 641, 646,  
674, 706, 737, 816, 818, 942, 944, 958, 967, 1014,  
1087, 1113, 1212, 1236, 1247, 1266, 1267, 1268,  
1269, 1362, 1363, 1378, 1379, 1385, 1481, 1576,  
1779, 2156, 2257, 2611, 3068, 3322, 3355, 3664,  
3813, 3814, 3869
- (2) Technical features  
116, 187, 482, 483, 501, 502, 643, 674, 818, 1067,  
1166, 3800
- (3) Diction, figures of speech, etc.
  - (a) Diction  
482, 483, 597 I, 674, 818
  - (b) Figures of speech  
247 (2697), 482, 483, 674, 818
  - (c) Use of special language  
240, 326, 737, 942, 1128, 1212, 1214, 1266,  
1415, 2325, 2958, 3814

- (d) Dialogue
  - 482, 483, 739, 3067
- (4) Defects in style
  - 482, 483, 652, 1037, 1212, 1241, 1262, 1267, 3814
  - (a) As connected with digressions
    - 482, 483, 563, 877, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1363, 3246, 3869
  - (b) As due to excesses
    - i) In descriptions
      - 482, 483, 575, 674
    - ii) In elaboration
      - 1363
  - (c) Errors, lapses, and inelegancies
    - 324, 325, 575, 674, 706, 816, 818, 1037, 3736
- D. Variations in text
  - 15, 175, 641, 1110, 1216, 1252, 1378, 1379, 3657, 3862
  - a) *Les Chouans*
    - 79
  - b) *Les Employés*
    - 1175, 3755
  - c) *Les Paysans*
    - 1225, 3832
  - d) *Le Père Goriot*
    - 3657
- 2. General sources
  - 60, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 661, 769, 818, 844, 2501, 2594, 2678, 3168
  - A. Oral
    - 818, 1100, 1185, 1252, 1378, 1379, 3862
    - a) Informants
      - (1) Abrantès, Duchesse d'
        - 896
      - (2) Berny, Mme de
        - 650, 651, 2783
      - (3) Gay, Sophie
        - 896
      - (4) Monnier, Henri
        - 304
      - (5) Vidocq
        - 548, 553

## B. Written: historical

39, 665, 818, 967, 1209, 1475

## a) Subjects and sources

(1) "Affaire Clément de Ris"

376, 665, 909, 3241, 3299

(2) Béroalde de Verville

3610

(3) Maturin, *Melmoth the Wanderer*

917, 918

(4) Napoleon

753

(5) Vidocq, *Mémoires*

573

(See also Section III, 1 B: History and "regionalism")

## C. Observation and experience: personal

501, 502, 563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 818, 833, 1171, 1212,  
1248, 1252, 1378, 1379, 2678, 3624, 3814, 3862

## a) Subjects and sources

(1) Angoulême

533

(2) Law studies

662

(3) Peytel case

1010

## D. Sources of various works

a) *Contes drolatiques, Les*

2986

b) *Chouans, Les*

368, 376, 1190, 2770, 3758

c) *Curé de village, Le*

521, 522

d) *Eugénie Grandet*

646, 1191

e) *Lys dans la vallée, Le*

642, 646

f) *Rabouilleuse, La*

521, 522

g) *Ténébreuse affaire, Une*

376, 665, 909, 3241, 3299

h) *Verdugo, El*

3119



## E. Balzac as plagiarist or adaptor

922, 1216, 1223, 1331, 1636, 1837, 2636, 2822, 2869, 3364,  
3827

## a) Alleged sources

(1) Bandello and other Italian story-writers

922

(2) Béroalde de Verville

922

(3) *Cent Nouvelles Nouvelles*, *Les*

922

(4) Denon, Baron Vivant, *Point de lendemain*

922, 3132

(5) Dufresny

3948

(6) Gautier, Théophile

922

(7) Marguerite of Navarre, *Heptaméron*

922

(8) Moléri (Hippolyte-Jules Demolière), *Le Domino blanc* (*L'Amour masqué*)

922, 3005, 3053, 3163, 3164

(9) Monnier, Henri, for *Histoire de l'Empereur*

922, 2987

(10) Rivarol

922

(11) Saint-Pierre, *Paul et Virginie*

2007

## 3. Specific influences

## A. On Balzac

60 (1802, 2045 (1513), 3377, 3806), 235, 236, 237, 673,  
818, 819, 1212, 3814

## a) France

(1) Arlincourt, Vicomte d'

1422

(2) Beaumarchais

1118

(3) Bérard, Cyprien

1422

(4) Béroalde de Verville

3610

- (5) Bonald  
513, 609
- (6) Bossuet  
662
- (7) Brantôme  
563, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 3869
- (8) Brillat-Savarin  
818
- (9) Chateaubriand  
573, 642
- (10) Corneille  
661, 662
- (11) Diderot  
818
- (12) Ducray-Duminil  
235, 236, 608, 816, 818
- (13) Dufresny, Charles Rivière  
3948
- (14) Gautier, Théophile  
1223, 3827
- (15) Gay, Sophie  
641
- (16) Kock, Paul de  
1422
- (17) La Bruyère  
818
- (18) La Fontaine  
997 (1824)
- (19) Latouche, Henri de  
2458
- (20) Maistre, Joseph de  
513, 609
- (21) Meyerbeer, *Robert le Diable*  
60
- (22) Molière  
661, 818, 1306
- (23) Monnier, Henri  
608, 818
- (24) Napoleon  
60, 153, 517, 636, 1127, 3686

- (25) Pascal  
2178
- (26) Physiognomists, The
  - (a) Cuvier  
60
  - (b) Gall  
60, 504, 818
  - (c) Lavater  
59, 60, 504, 818
  - (d) Saint-Hilaire, Geoffroy  
60
  - (e) Spurzheim (*see* Gall and Lavater)
- (27) Pigault-Lebrun  
235, 236, 237, 608, 680, 816, 818, 1422, 2823
- (28) Pixérécourt, Guilbert de  
235, 236, 237, 816, 818, 3291
- (29) Raban  
1422
- (30) Rabelais  
60, 563, 818, 928, 1214, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269,  
1287, 3869, 3894
- (31) Racine  
661, 662
- (32) Rétif de la Bretonne  
816, 818
- (33) Rousseau  
886, 1226
- (34) Saint-Pierre  
2007
- (35) Sainte-Beuve, *Volupté*  
642
- (36) Scribe  
608
- (37) Sénancour  
3327
- (38) Stendhal  
60, 502, 1054, 1107
- (39) Sue, Eugène  
643

- b) England
- (1) Byron  
60, 464, 674, 1030
  - (2) Godwin  
60, 608, 818
  - (3) Goldsmith  
608, 818, 1030
  - (4) Otway, *Venice Preserved*  
333<sup>1</sup>
  - (5) Richardson  
608, 674, 816, 818, 1030
  - (6) "School of Terror, The"  
60, 608, 674, 770, 1097, 1422
  - (a) Lewis, "Monk"  
60, 235, 236, 237, 608, 674, 770, 816, 818, 1097,  
1422
  - (b) Maturin  
60, 235, 236, 237, 608, 816, 818, 917, 918, 1097,  
1422
  - (c) Radcliffe, Anne  
60, 235, 236, 237, 558, 608, 674, 680, 770, 816,  
818, 1097, 1422, 2823
  - (d) Walpole, Sir Horace  
1422
  - (7) Scott, Sir Walter  
60, 145, 184, 558, 571, 573, 608, 609, 643, 674, 797,  
816, 818, 894 (1714), 1030, 1087, 1422, 1989,  
2101, 2703, 3721
  - (8) Shakespeare  
699, 700, 1030
  - (9) Sterne, Laurence  
60, 608, 674, 816, 818, 1030
- c) Germany
- 60 (1802, 2045 (1513), 3377, 3806)
  - (1) Goethe  
58, 60, 145, 699, 700, 1986
  - (2) Hoffmann  
60, 639, 818, 916, 1097, 1111, 2227
  - (3) Richter, Jean-Paul  
60

- (4) Schopenhauer  
3536
- d) Italy  
60 (1802, 2045 (1513), 3377, 3806)
  - (1) Boccaccio  
60
  - (2) Dante  
60, 1252, 1256, 1257, 1378, 1379, 3862
- e) United States of America
  - (1) Cooper, James Fenimore  
60, 228, 368, 573, 608, 613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619,  
816, 818, 1031, 2256, 2436
- f) Mystics, The (in various countries)
  - 60 (1802, 2045 (1513), 3377, 3806)
  - (1) Boehme, Jacob  
60
  - (2) Mesmer  
504
  - (3) Saint-Martin  
60, 127, 418 I
  - (4) Swedenborg, Emmanuel  
127 (2803), 418 I, 631
  - (5) Wronsky  
60, 1423
- g) Oriental literature: *The Arabian Nights*  
60, 62a
- h) Spain  
60 (1802, 2045 (1513), 3377, 3806)
- B. Influenced by Balzac
  - a) General influence  
195, 197 III 2, 203, 235, 236, 237, 361, 479, 513, 580,  
641, 673, 910, 1212, 2101, 2265, 2306, 2472, 2553,  
2567, 2699, 3814
  - (1) On modern society  
3634
  - (2) Moral influence  
1307, 3923
  - (3) On occidental fiction  
61

- (4) Recent revival of influence  
62
- (5) Evil influence  
869, 1283, 1315, 3123, 3238
- b) France
  - 64, 375, 580, 634, 2800
  - (1) About, Edmond  
2, 443, 482, 483
  - (2) Adam, Paul  
6, 2439
  - (3) Augier, Émile  
482, 483, 816, 818, 1248
  - (4) Barbey d' Aureville, Jules  
71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 182, 1084, 1188
  - (5) Becque, Henry  
34, 400, 725, 816, 818
  - (6) Bernanos, Georges  
828, 3181
  - (7) Bernard, Charles de  
482, 483, 643, 818
  - (8) Bloy, Léon  
3298
  - (9) Bourget, Paul  
482, 483, 635, 1280, 2202, 2461, 2650, 3900
  - (10) Brieux  
1167
  - (11) Champfleury  
207a, 482, 483, 910
  - (12) Daudet, Alphonse  
482, 483, 816, 818
  - (13) Dumas, Alexandre, *père*  
573
  - (14) Dumas, Alexandre, *fils*  
482, 483, 816, 818
  - (15) Fabre, Ferdinand  
209, 539
  - (16) Flaubert, Gustave  
482, 483, 484, 485, 513, 643, 816, 818, 910, 2525  
(1510), 3383

- (17) Gautier, Théophile  
563, 565, 566, 568, 569, 664, 2678
- (18) Goncourt, Edmond and Jules  
400, 482, 483, 597 III, 816, 818, 3335
- (19) Halévy, Ludovic  
816, 818
- (20) Hugo, Victor  
816, 818
- (21) Maupassant, Guy de  
482, 483, 816, 818, 3389, 3472
- (22) Mérimée, Prosper  
1290
- (23) Mirbeau, Octave, *Les Affaires sont les affaires*  
643
- (24) Proust, Marcel  
362, 1782, 3534
- (25) Rosny  
3179
- (26) Sand, George  
482, 483, 816, 818, 869, 3238
- (27) Sandeau, Jules  
482, 483
- (28) Stendhal  
60, 187, 680, 681, 3552
- (29) Taine, Hippolyte  
482, 483, 1270, 1271
- (30) Verlaine, Paul  
3622
- (31) Zola, Émile  
179, 400, 482, 483, 513, 643, 664, 739, 816, 911,  
1083, 1352, 2693, 3067, 3607
- c) England  
248, 452, 546, 1031
  - (1) Arnold, Matthew  
452
  - (2) Brontë, Charlotte  
559
  - (3) Browning, Robert  
452



- (4) Conrad, Joseph  
1259
- (5) Dickens, Charles  
388, 452, 958, 3355
- (6) Gissing, George  
546
- (7) Hichens, Robert  
694
- (8) Moore, George  
546
- (9) Ruskin, John  
452
- (10) Stephen, Sir Leslie  
452
- (11) Stevenson, Robert Louis  
958, 3355
- (12) Thackeray, William Makepeace  
452, 958, 1352, 3137, 3355
- (13) Trollope, Anthony  
452, 1352
- d) Germany  
3404, 3405, 3578
- (1) Keller, Gottfried, *Der grüne Heinrich*  
462
- (2) Mann, Heinrich  
1202
- (3) Sealsfield, Charles, *Morton*  
3143
- (4) Wagner, Richard  
1127, 3686
- (5) Wassermann, Jacob  
1351
- e) Hungary  
(1) Kemény  
1095, 2470
- (2) Pálffy, Albert  
664
- f) Italy  
490, 576, 3602

- g*) Poland  
    (1) Korzeniowski  
        664
- h*) Portugal  
    (1) Castilho, Antonio Feliciano de  
        664
- i*) Russia  
    375, 513  
    (1) Dostoïevsky, Feodor  
        417, 574, 2110, 2111, 2506, 3123, 3221  
    (2) Gorki, Maxime  
        2734  
    (3) Tolstoy, Leo  
        2734  
    (4) Turgenieff  
        3384
- j*) Spain  
    286, 594, 1109, 2834  
    (1) Caballero, Fernán  
        601, 1954, 2420  
    (2) Galdós, Benito Pérez  
        12, 600 II, 936, 937, 1412, 1424, 2725, 2729, 3148,  
        3300, 3301, 3306, 3485, 3491, 3633, 3877  
    (3) Ibáñez, Vicente Blasco  
        1109, 3323, 3324, 3867  
    (4) Pereda, José María de  
        103, 510, 937, 1274a, 2729, 2730, 3496, 3544,  
        3874, 3941  
    (5) Valdés, Armando Palacio  
        3499
- k*) United States of America  
    1454, 3072  
    (1) Dreiser, Theodore  
        427, 1065, 1066  
    (2) Howells, William Dean  
        659, 714  
    (3) James, Henry  
        546, 718, 737, 741, 2649, 3068  
    (4) Melville, Herman  
        3856

## 4. Comparisons of Balzac with other authors

## A. France

- (1) Adam, Paul  
610, 611
- (2) Augier, Émile  
1248
- (3) Barrière, Théodore  
1362
- (4) Baudelaire  
1362
- (5) Beaumarchais  
2695, 3986
- (6) Bernard, Charles de  
737, 876, 3068
- (7) Bourget, Paul  
3900
- (8) Boylesve, René  
3747
- (9) Capendu  
1362
- (10) Chateaubriand  
641
- (11) Dufresny, Charles Rivière  
1331
- (12) Dumas *père*  
513, 643, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1139, 3713
- (13) Flaubert, Gustave  
278, 482, 483, 484, 485, 512, 513, 524, 597 VIII,  
601, 642, 643, 664, 732, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1102,  
1248, 1362, 2268, 3217, 3383, 3792
- (14) Gavarni  
597 VI
- (15) Goncourt, Edmond and Jules de  
312, 643, 3217
- (16) Hugo, Victor  
624, 808
- (17) La Bruyère  
482, 483, 1747
- (18) La Fontaine  
997

- (19) Le Sage  
482, 483, 1151
- (20) Maupassant, Guy de  
347<sup>2</sup>
- (21) Mérimée, Prosper  
944, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1139, 1290, 3713
- (22) Molière  
243, 641, 860, 3102, 3225
- (23) Musset, Alfred de  
695
- (24) Pascal  
2178
- (25) Proust, Marcel  
1368, 1782, 3534
- (26) Rabelais  
3894
- (27) Rousseau, Jean-Jacques  
886, 1226, 1280
- (28) Sainte-Beuve  
609
- (29) Sand, George  
36, 243, 443, 482, 483, 513, 597 II, 805, 869, 992,  
1017, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1139, 1262, 1263, 1264,  
1265, 1362, 1951, 2127, 3238, 3713, 3999
- (30) Sandeau, Jules  
537 I, 538 I
- (31) Soulié, Frédéric  
878
- (32) Stendhal  
74, 377, 501, 502, 513, 641, 944, 1256, 1257, 1280,  
1356 (2802, 3120), 1416, 2001, 2104, 2302, 3317,  
3319, 3572, 3813
- (33) Sue, Eugène  
805, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1139, 1280, 3713
- (34) Verlaine, Paul  
3622
- (35) Vigny, Alfred de  
805
- (36) Zola, Émile  
312, 512, 539, 740, 741, 860, 861, 872, 911, 1007,  
1083, 1248, 1256, 1257, 1746, 2693, 2908, 3217,  
3225, 3607

## B. England

- (1) Brontë, Charlotte, *Jane Eyre*  
3734
- (2) Browning, Robert  
1255
- (3) Carlyle, Thomas  
524
- (4) Chaucer  
3478
- (5) Conrad, Joseph  
501, 502
- (6) Defoe, Daniel  
1239
- (7) Dickens, Charles  
314, 512, 528, 674, 737, 741, 945, 958, 1262, 1263,  
1264, 1265, 1373, 2390, 2500, 2807, 3068, 3070,  
3355
- (8) Eliot, George  
546
- (9) Kipling, Rudyard  
1847
- (10) Meredith, George  
1255
- (11) Newman, John Henry Cardinal  
2118
- (12) Richardson, Samuel  
666, 2794
- (13) Scott, Sir Walter  
558, 958, 3355, 3721
- (14) Shakespeare  
60, 73, 378, 379, 513, 597 VII, 644, 737, 860,  
862, 978, 980, 981, 1133, 1266, 2004, 2449, 2451,  
2838, 3068, 3225, 3382, 3850
- (15) Shelley, Percy Bysshe  
1808
- (16) Sterne, Laurence  
891
- (17) Tennyson, Alfred Lord  
1373

- (18) Thackeray, William Makepeace  
54, 227, 739, 1234, 1259, 1262, 1263, 1264, 1265,  
1373, 1576, 2257, 3067, 3400, 3863
- (19) Trollope, Anthony  
1154, 1373, 2459
- C. Germany
  - (1) Goethe  
60, 438, 1373, 2838, 3109, 3852
  - (2) Hoffmann  
585 I, 639
  - (3) Mann, Heinrich  
1202
  - (4) Nietzsche  
524, 3567
  - (5) Schopenhauer  
1028, 3261
- D. Hungary
  - (1) Kemény, Sigismund  
1095, 2470
- E. Russia
  - (1) Dostoïevsky  
574, 972, 1113, 1280, 2110, 2111, 3664
  - (2) Tolstoy  
877, 1256, 1257, 1373, 3246
  - (3) Turgenieff  
115, 737, 3068, 3384, 3386
- F. Spain
  - (1) Baroja, Pío  
2305
  - (2) Galdós, Benito Pérez  
12, 594, 601, 893, 1042, 1329
  - (3) Lopez de Haro  
601
  - (4) Matheu  
601
  - (5) Pereda  
1329
- G. United States of America
  - (1) Dreiser, Theodore  
1065, 1066

(2) Howells, William Dean  
226

(3) Lewis, Sinclair  
1400

(4) Melville, Herman  
3856

#### H. Italy

(1) Dante  
60, 860, 3225

(2) Michel Angelo  
860, 3225

#### I. Classical

(1) Horace  
1805

(2) Sophocles  
1133

(3) Tacitus  
860, 3225

### V. CRITICISM AND APPRECIATION

#### 1. General

60, 243, 278, 560, 1362

#### A. France

3, 16, 38, 39, 85, 86, 117, 232, 233, 266, 270, 482, 483, 537,  
538, 541, 542, 544, 554, 555, 560, 564, 574, 575, 579, 580,  
583, 589, 590, 591, 592, 597, 621, 624, 645, 744, 745, 746,  
747, 749, 788, 789, 802, 830, 833, 834, 838, 860, 869, 872,  
910, 911, 942, 983, 1037, 1038, 1039, 1168, 1187, 1212,  
1216, 1221, 1232, 1247, 1250, 1280, 1288, 1319, 1362,  
1387, 1388, 1389, 1873, 1895, 2046, 2048, 2061, 2311,  
2351, 2714, 3183, 3192, 3238, 3416, 3727, 3814, 4000,  
4004

#### (1) The critics criticized

(1) Baldensperger, Fernand  
60 (1802, 2045 (1513), 3377, 3806), 62

(2) Barrière, Marcel  
80 (3738)

(3) Bellessort, André  
104 (1935, 2027, 2251, 3180, 3574, 3884),  
2048



- (4) Biré, Edmond  
153 (420)
- (5) Bourget, Paul  
185, 186, 190, 2172, 2173, 2175, 2180, 2182,  
2186, 2188, 2189
- (6) Brunetière, Ferdinand  
235 (1664, 1778, 1783, 1814, 1904, 2510,  
2562, 2674, 2676, 2738, 2768, 3152, 3170,  
3533, 3620, 3651, 3722, 3970, 3984, 3992),  
236, 237, 3855
- (7) Claretie, Léo  
332
- (8) Daudet, Léon  
380, 380a
- (9) Doumic, René  
421
- (10) Faguet, Émile  
477, 478, 480, 482 (310, 741, 1094, 2345,  
2840, 3071, 3630), 483 (3792), 2552, 2553,  
2554, 2559
- (11) Flat, Paul  
512 (3658, 3774), 513 (1447)
- (12) Flaubert, Gustave  
515, 516
- (13) France, Anatole  
537 IV
- (14) Frédérix, Gustave  
544
- (15) Lanson, Gustave  
794
- (16) Le Breton, André  
818 (2862, 3750)
- (17) Mille, Pierre  
3340
- (18) Reybaud  
584
- (19) Taine, Hippolyte  
513, 563, 1266 (2513), 1267 (3467, 3564),  
1268, 1269

(II) Works of Balzac which will survive, opinions as to  
575, 3145

a) Contemporary criticism

590, 1014, 1288 (3217), 2095, 2096, 2479, 3101, 3139,  
3203, 3247, 3248, 3249, 3313, 3348, 3349, 3350, 3351,  
3352, 3554, 3555, 3611, 3638, 3643, 3707

(I) Contemporary critics

(1) Buffenoir, Hippolyte

532

(2) Champfleury

306

(3) Chasles, Philarète

513

(4) Dumas  *fils*

2524

(5) Fortoul, H.

2628

(6) Gautier, Théophile

513, 2677

(7) Girault, Francis

589a (2924)

(8) Gobineau, Joseph-Arthur, Comte de

2728, 3709

(9) Hugo, Victor

513, 2857

(10) Janin, Jules

3074, 3075, 3076, 3080, 3083, 3087

(11) Journalists, The

513

(12) Lamartine

513

(13) Lecomte, Jules (Van Engelholm)

576, 3175

(14) Lurine, Louis

3258

(15) Montalembert

585 I

(16) Nettement, Alfred

154

- (17) Sainte-Beuve  
513, 609, 985
- (18) Sand, George  
513, 3729, 3730
- (19) Stendhal  
1236

## B. Denmark

214, 215, 216, 859, 2224

## C. England

251, 340, 454, 455, 604, 604a, 666, 676, 677, 701, 717, 743,  
860, 877, 888, 1008, 1064, 1065, 1066, 1306, 1320, 1344,  
1370, 1371, 1372, 1373, 1462, 1588, 1734, 1765, 1919,  
1981, 2794, 2795, 3114, 3225, 3246, 3503, 3981, 3982

## a) Some English critics

- (1) Dowden, Edward  
424
- (2) Helm, W. H.  
674 (1790, 1798)
- (3) Lilly, William Samuel  
860, 861, 862, 3226
- (4) Ransome, Arthur  
1087, 1088
- (5) Saintsbury, George  
1146, 1147, 1147a, 3720
- (6) Stephen, Sir Leslie  
452, 3854
- (7) Symons, Arthur  
1256, 1257, 3864
- (8) Wedmore, Sir Frederick  
1352 (2418)

## D. Germany (including Austria)

96, 243, 250, 341, 361, 457, 593, 612, 639, 641, 642, 643,  
668, 673, 675, 695, 696, 698, 699, 699a, 700, 705, 706, 727,  
774, 775, 882, 948, 1003, 1004, 1170, 1171, 1172 (3539),  
1244, 1248, 1355, 1356 (2104), 1357, 1394, 1395, 1396,  
1463-1475 inc., 1630, 1767, 1896, 1992, 2041, 2500, 2536,  
2800, 2837, 2839, 3064, 3122, 3123, 3338, 3407, 3595,  
3624, 3726, 3997

## a) German critics

(1) Bettelheim, Anton

145

(2) Curtius, Ernst Robert

361, 362, 2424, 2427

(3) Dilthey, Wilhelm

2500

(4) Eloesser, Arthur

451, 2536

(5) Gutzkow, Karl

639

(6) Haas, J.

2766, 2770

(7) Hebbel, Friedrich

668

(8) Hegeler, W.

2800

(9) Hillebrand, Karl

695

(10) Honegger, J. J.

706

(11) Laube, Heinrich

810

(12) Nordau, Max

3474

(13) Schmidt, Bertha

1170 (2014)

(14) Suchier and Birch-Hirschfeld

1248

## E. Holland

150, 218, 2118, 2496

## F. Hungary

9, 21, 109, 110, 1053, 1106

## G. Italy

268, 269, 356, 357, 490, 496, 576, 1072, 1324, 1385, 1528,  
3265

## H. Poland

3062

## I. Roumania

644

- J. Russia
  - 29, 166, 167, 547, 548, 777, 779, 885, 895, 1193, 1293, 1328, 1393
- K. Spain
  - 10, 11, 12, 41, 273, 600, 601, 602, 1021, 1022, 1023, 3500
- L. Sweden
  - 863, 3858
- M. United States of America (including Canada)
  - 226, 227, 294, 551, 572, 628, 629, 652, 653, 654, 661, 662, 663, 703, 704, 714, 731, 739, 740, 741, 778, 876, 915, 1000, 1034, 1035, 1206, 1295, 1296, 1299, 1299b, 1325, 1349, 1363, 1364, 1368, 1374, 1381, 1382, 1552-57 inc., 1654, 1655, 1656, 2273, 2603, 2785, 2864, 3067, 3399 (703), 3529, 3799
  - a) Contemporary
    - 1780, 3399, 3922
  - b) Some American critics
    - (1) Guérard, Albert L.
      - 2758
    - (2) Hazeltine, Mayo W.
      - 2797
    - (3) Huneker, James
      - 724, 725, 726, 726a
    - (4) James, Henry
      - 737, 739, 740, 742, 3068 (1769)
    - (5) Lathrop, H. B.
      - 809
    - (6) Motley, John Lothrop
      - 3399
    - (7) Parsons, G. F.
      - 3505
    - (8) Peck, Harry Thurston
      - 3529
    - (9) Saltus, Edgar E.
      - 1153, 1154
- 2. Specific
  - A. The morality or immorality of Balzac's works
    - 1221, 1698, 1728, 1744, 1813, 1844, 1845, 1846, 1865, 3416
  - a) Morality
    - 226, 227, 235, 236, 237, 576, 674, 737, 1187, 1212, 1500, 2262, 3068, 3814

## b) Immorality

571, 1057, 1059, 1650, 2041, 2306, 2703, 2972, 3123  
 (see also Section IV, 1 B a).

## B. Balzac's literary taste

482, 483

## 3. Admirers and eulogists

602, 603, 852, 1216, 1295, 1296, 1298, 1299a, 1299b, 1315,  
 2731a, 3919

## A. France

4, 5, 234, 255, 256, 334, 335, 563, 575, 588, 687, 688, 719,  
 788, 789, 828, 829, 1036, 1250, 1266-69 inc., 1900, 2263,  
 2266, 2356, 2599, 3150, 3192, 3532, 3869

## a) Outstanding tributes, by author

(1) Achard, Amédée

1404

(2) Babou, Hippolyte

52

(3) Banville, Théodore de

65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 1993, 1994

(4) Barbey d'Aurevilly

71, 378, 627

(5) Baschet, Armand

2887

(6) Baudelaire, Charles

90, 1258, 1259

(7) Biré, Edmond

155, 157, 2137

(8) Bourget, Paul

2183, 2184, 2185, 2189, 2191

(9) Brunetière, Ferdinand

1380

(10) Cabat, Augustin

255 (1829)

(11) Castille, Hippolyte

2311 (3413)

(12) Cayla, J.-M.

285

(13) Chasles, Philarète

139, 2350

- (14) Daudet, Léon  
2449, 2450
- (15) Deschamps, Émile  
585 I
- (16) Drumont, Édouard  
432
- (17) Duclaux, Mme Mary  
434 (2604)
- (18) Escudier, M.  
2545
- (19) Favre, Dr. Henri  
497
- (20) France, Anatole  
224, 225, 537 I, 538 I, 2640
- (21) Flaubert, Gustave  
278
- (22) Gautier, Théophile  
597 II
- (23) Girault, Francis  
1226, 2723
- (24) Gobineau, Comte de  
591
- (25) Goncourt, Edmond and Jules de  
597
- (26) Guenot, Georges  
1226, 2757
- (27) Hermant, Abel  
2829, 2830, 2831
- (28) Houssaye, Arsène  
709
- (29) Hugo, Victor, *Oraison funèbre*  
1309, 1665, 3932
- (30) Janin, Jules  
838
- (31) Lacroix, Paul  
783, 1216
- (32) Lemer, Julien  
838



- (33) Loménie, Louis de  
555
- (34) Lurine, Louis  
886 (2916), 1226
- (35) Mille, Pierre  
284, 3340
- (36) Mirbeau, Octave  
954, 1443, 3342
- (37) Mirecourt, Eugène de  
955, 956
- (38) Modern French authors  
791
- (39) Nerval, Gérard de  
3413
- (40) Nettement, Alfred  
1221, 3416
- (41) Prévost, Marcel  
1069, 3598
- (42) Renan, Ernest  
838
- (43) Sainte-Beuve  
1136, 1137, 1138, 1139, 1142, 1143, 3713
- (44) Sand, George  
1156
- (45) Saurat, Denis  
3742
- (46) Simon, Jules  
49
- (47) Taine, Hippolyte  
910, 1266, 1267
- (48) Topin, Marius  
1288
- (49) Uzanne, Octave  
3929, 3930, 3932,
- (50) Zola, Émile  
1387, 1388, 1389, 1390, 1391, 1392, 4000, 4002,  
4004

## B. England

36, 743, 1165, 1306, 2399

## a) Outstanding tributes, by author

(1) Agate, James

7

(2) Brontë, Charlotte

559

(3) Browning, Robert and Elizabeth Barrett

229, 230

(4) Conrad, Joseph

342

(5) Dickens, Charles

528

(6) Henley, William Ernest

676, 677, 2812

(7) Hichens, Robert

694

(8) Hobbes, John Oliver

697

(9) Lilly, William Samuel

860, 862, 3225

(10) Lytton, Robert, Earl of

889

(11) Moore, George

970, 971, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980,  
981, 3382

(12) Nicolls, William Jasper

998

(13) Powys, John Cowper

1065, 1066

(14) Reynolds, G. W. M.

1098

(15) Swinburne, Algernon Charles

1253, 1254, 1254a

(16) Symons, Arthur

1256, 1257, 3864

## C. Germany (including Austria)

639, 643, 699a, 1171, 1650, 1992, 2537, 2837, 2839, 3145

## a) Outstanding tributes, by author

- (1) Bettelheim, Anton  
145, 2101
- (2) Engel, Eduard  
457
- (3) Ewers, Hanns Heinz  
470
- (4) Freytag, Gustav  
2100
- (5) Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von  
246, 593, 1416, 2100
- (6) Gutzkow, Karl  
639, 2100
- (7) Heine, Heinrich  
2100
- (8) Hofmannsthal, Hugo von  
699, 699a, 700, 2100, 2839 (1751), 2837, 2838,  
2839
- (9) Keller, Gottfried  
462
- (10) Laube, Heinrich  
810, 2100
- (11) Ludwig, Emil  
880, 881, 3251
- (12) Marx, Karl  
932
- (13) Nietzsche, Friedrich  
998a
- (14) Nordau, Max  
3475
- (15) Schmidt, Julian  
2100
- (16) Stoessl, O.  
1244
- (17) Zweig, Stefan  
1394, 1395 (3857), 1396 (3524), 4008, 4009, 4010

## D. Other European countries

## a) Hungary

- (1) Reich, Emil  
1095

- b) Italy
  - 366
  - (1) Belsito, Giacomi di  
106
  - (2) Croce, Benedetto  
356, 357, 2421
- c) Russia
  - (1) Dostoïevski, Feodor  
1416, 2506
  - (2) Gorki, Maxime  
2734
- d) Spain
  - (1) Pardo Bazán, Emilia  
1021, 1022, 1023
- e) Sweden
  - (1) Strindberg, August  
3858
- E. United States of America
  - 427, 634, 652, 739, 740, 741, 1034, 1035, 1073, 1074, 1075,  
1378, 1379, 2780, 2785, 3067, 3529
  - a) Outstanding tributes, by author
    - (1) De Casseres, Benjamin  
383, 2460
    - (2) Harris, Frank  
656, 2268, 2786
    - (3) Hillard, Katherine  
2835, 2836
    - (4) Huneker, James  
724
    - (5) James, Henry  
739 (1492, 1563, 1567, 1699)
    - (6) Monahan, Michael  
958, 3356
    - (7) Peck, Harry Thurston  
1035 (3921)
    - (8) Royce, William Hobart  
1120 (2246, 2798), 3673, 3674, 3675
    - (9) Saltus, Edgar  
1153, 1154

(10) Wells, Benjamin W.

1363

(11) Wharton, Edith

1368

4. Adverse and hostile criticism

745

A. France

622, 751, 1014, 1044, 1054 (2003), 1055, 1056, 1057, 1059,  
1063, 1217 (1870, 4006), 1283, 1315, 1525, 1813, 1956,  
2306, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2626, 3556, 3557, 3583, 3764

a) Outstanding adverse critics

(1) Bethléem, Abbé Louis

141 (Balzac's works on the *Index Expurgatorius*)

(2) Carrère, Jean

274, 275

(3) Chaudes-Aigues, J.

320, 1084

(4) Delord, Taxile

2465

(5) Janin, Jules

613, 614, 615, 617, 618, 619

(6) Loisne, Charles Menche de

868

(7) Longhayé, Le R. P. Georges

869, 3238

(8) Nettement, Alfred

993

(9) Ozenne, Mlle Louise Laure

1014

(10) Pontmartin, Armand de

1056, 3590

(11) Sainte-Beuve, Charles-Augustin

585 I, 597 II, 642, 643, 860, 947, 985, 1134-45  
inc., 3225, 3714, 3715, 3717, 3718, 3719 (3213)

(12) Weill, Alexandre

1359 (1326)

B. England

550, 816, 1590

- a) Outstanding adverse critics
    - (1) Stephen, Leslie  
1239
    - (2) Strachey, G. Lytton  
1245
- C. Italy
  - 82, 83, 864 (3998), 2301, 2435, 3232, 3233, 3545, 3546, 3547, 3548
  - a) Outstanding adverse critics
    - (1) Cantù, Ignazio  
576
    - (2) Dandolo, Tullio  
576
    - (3) Fava, Angelo  
576
    - (4) Locatelli, Tommaso  
576
    - (5) Piazza, A.  
576
    - (6) Zecchini, G. B.  
576
- D. Spain
  - (1) Carreras, Luis  
601
- E. United States of America
  - 393, 551, 1195, 2648
- 5. Poetical tributes to Balzac
  - 20, 244, 552, 576, 678, 856, 1024, 1563
- A. France
  - a) Outstanding tributes, by author
    - (1) Banville, Théodore de  
43, 70, 212 (with Boyer)
    - (2) Fleury, Ernest  
2620
    - (3) Girault, Francis  
1226
    - (4) Hennion, Horace  
678

(5) Leuven (de), Brunswick and Beauplan  
1223, 3824

(6) Rollinat, Maurice  
1108

(7) Royaumont, Louis de  
1118

(8) Simonnet, Maurice  
1200

(9) Vanor, G.  
3942, 3943

(10) Villiers de l'Isle Adam, Comte Georges de  
1338

B. England

(1) Crowley, Aleister  
358

C. Italy

(1) Cantù, Cesare  
2300

(2) Fusinato da Schio  
576

(3) Negro, G. C. di  
990

(4) Raiberti, Dr. Giovanni  
576

(5) Strigelli, G.  
576

D. United States of America

(1) Furman, Alfred Antoine  
552

(2) Holmes, Oliver Wendell  
704

(3) Monahan, Michael  
959

VI. BALZAC'S CULT, MEMORIALS, AND LITERARY PROGENY

1. Balzac's cult

195, 197 I, 3, 5; III 2, 203, 243, 537 I, 538 I, 740, 741, 929,  
1120, 1653, 2210 (1618, 3289), 2361, 2383, 2403, 2484, 2587,  
2634, 3192 (1833), 3201, 3240, 3696



## a) In America

1478, 1657, 3924

## b) In Italy

576

## A. Devotees

NOTE.—In the following roster the compiler has attempted to list, though not completely, those individuals whose activities have been considerably influenced by their zeal for Honoré de Balzac. These persons form an increasing phalanx, extending from Balzac's life to the present day, and covering the civilized world.

Most of the following names will be readily found listed alphabetically as authors, in the Royce *Bibliography*, so the item numbers of their entries need not be repeated here; but where further evidence of an interest in Balzac is to be found, the references are given.

## a) France

About, Edmond; Altszyler, Hélène; Arrigon, L.-J.; Baldensperger, Fernand; Banville, Théodore de; Barbey d'Aurevilly, Jules [1616, 2931, 3134, 3530]; Barrière, Marcel; Baschet, Armand; Bauër, Gérard; Bellessort, André [3180]; Benjamin, René [2352]; Bernanos, Georges [828]; Bernard, Charles de; Berny, Laure de (*La Dilecta*) [203]; Bersaucourt, Albert de; Bertaut, Jules; Biré, Edmond [2429, 3158]; Bocarmé, Ida du Chasteleer, Comtesse de [203]; Bordeaux, Henry [829]; Boulé, Alphonse; Bourget, Paul [2100, 2202, 2213, 2461, 3900]; Bouteron, Marcel; Brunetière, Ferdinand; Cabanès, Dr. Auguste; Cabat, Augustin [2167]; Carraud, Zulma [203]; Carrier-Belleuse, Mme Pierre [854]; Castries, Marquise de [203]; Cerfberr, Anatole [189, 537 I, 538 I, 2100, 2324, 3902]; Champfleury [1301]; Champion, Pierre [829]; Chancerel, André, curator of the "Maison de Balzac"; Chasles, Philarète; Coty, François [203]; Daudet, Alphonse; Desbordes-Valmore, Marceline; Dorgelès, Roland [829]; Duhamel-Surville de Balzac, L. (grandson of Laure Surville, Balzac's sister); Dutacq, Armand; Fabre, Émile; Fabre, Lucien [829]; Ferry, Gabriel; Flat, Paul; Fosca, François; Gabalda, J. (*see* Introduction); Gautier, Théophile; Gay, Sophie; Gilbert, Eugène [2455]; Gillot, Hubert; Girardin, Delphine Gay de; Gozlan, Léon; Granaux, Honoré; Guidoboni-Visconti, Sarah-Frances Lowell [or Lovell], Comtesse [203];

- Guiraud, Edmond; Halévy, Mme Ludovic [855]; Hallays, André; Hanotaux, Gabriel; Hanska, Évelina (Mme Honoré de Balzac) [203]; Hennion, Horace; Henriot, Émile; Huart, Frances Wilson; Hugo, Victor; Jarry, Paul; Koslofska, Sophie [203]; Kouprine, Alexandre [829]; Kundig, M. H.; Lacretelle, Jacques de [829]; Lamartine, Alphonse de; Lang, Georges-Emmanuel; Larchey, Lorédan [2416]; Lardanchet, Henri; Le Breton, André; Léger, Charles; Le Senne, Camille; Lumet, Louis; Lurine, Louis [3767]; Marbouty, Caroline (Claire Brunne); Merlant, Joachim; Montalée, Rémy; Patrickson, Miss Marguerite [203]; Prinnet, Gaston; Prior, Henry; Renault, G.-Henry [3632]; Richard-Desaix, Ulric [3056]; Rodin, Auguste [832]; Royaumont, Louis de [1118]; Rzewuski, Stanislas; Sand, George; Séché, Léon; Second, Albéric; Seillièrre, Baron Ernest; Servat, Maurice; Sorel, Albert; Spoelberch de Lovenjoul, Vicomte Charles de [8, 152, 189, 219, 347 (2277), 394, 597 VIII, 1309, 1398, 1407-11 inc., 1483, 1612, 1673, 1836, 1930, 2062, 2100, 2126, 2177, 2192, 2193, 2231, 2303, 2369, 2412, 2429, 2455, 2457, 2765, 2866, 2987, 3264, 3650, 3662, 3932, 3960]; Surville, Laure (*née* Balzac), Balzac's favorite sister [203]; Taine, Hippolyte Adolphe; Vicaire, Georges [651, 1334]; Zola, Émile
- b) England  
 Agate, James; Helm, W. H.; Gosse, Sir Edmund [1429]; Moore, George; Roberts, William; Saintsbury, George; Sandars, Mary F.; Swinburne, Algernon Charles; Symons, Arthur; Wedmore, Sir Frederick
- c) Germany (including Austria)  
 Apponyi, Comte and Comtesse Rodolphe [203]; Bettelheim, Anton; Curtius, Ernst Robert; Haas, Prof. J.; Hofmannsthal, Hugo von [699, 700]; Metternich, Prince and Princesse von [203]; Schiff, Hermann [696]; Schönburg, Prince [203]; Thürheim, Loulou de [203]; Wagner, Richard [3025]; Zweig, Stefan [4009, 4010]
- d) Poland  
 Boy-Zelenski, Thadée [2206]
- e) Spain  
 Pardo Bazán, Emilia

## f) United States of America

Barnes Wodrada, Helen Elcessor; Dargan, Edwin Preston; Fess, Gilbert Malcolm; Fitzgerald, Ellen; Floyd, Juanita Helm; Guérard, Albert Léon; Harper, George McLean; Hastings, Walter Scott [661, 663]; Huneke, James; Jackson, Joseph Francis; James, Henry [1429]; Middleton, George; Palfrey, Thomas R.; Preston, Ethel; Radziwill, Princess Catherine; Royce, William Hobart [663]; Rudd, John; Russell, James B.; Scott, Mary W.; Sloog, Maurice [1024, 1502a (note preceding)]; Trent, William Peterfield; Wormeley, Katharine Prescott; Wells, Gabriel [663, 1787, 1788, 1795, 1800, 1811, 1905, 2029, 3646, 3647]

NOTE.—This list of American Balzacians would be incomplete without mention of the following, whose names do not appear in Volume I. They consist partly of connoisseurs; partly of specialists, from whom publications may shortly be expected.

Anderson, Margaret; Crain, William L.; Elliott, R. W.; Graybill, Henrietta; Griffith, B. W.; Hyatt, Elizabeth P.; Kobler, A. J.; Marhofer, Esther; Morgan, J. Pierpont; Saxe, N. E.; Williamson, A. J.; Young, Elbert Anderson; Young, Owen D.

## B. Periodicals and series

a) *Le Balzac*

3632

b) *Le Balzacien*

3207, 3208

## c) "The University of Chicago Studies in Balzac"

## C. Organizations

## a) Société nationale des Amis de Balzac

1118, 3207

b) Société Honoré de Balzac, Maison de Balzac, 47 rue Raynouard, Paris, XVI<sup>e</sup>

## 2. Memorials and collections

## A. Institut de France. Collection Spoelberch de Lovenjoul, Chantilly. Conservateur, Marcel Bouteron

340a, 679, 1486, 1707, 1803, 1859, 1927, 1933, 2192, 2272, 2452, 2455, 2817, 2819, 2820, 2866, 3113, 3264, 3477, 3511, 3662, 3688, 3711

a) *Règlement* (rules)

1495, 1891b, 2813

- B. Maison de Balzac, 47 rue Raynouard, Passy (Paris, XVI<sup>e</sup>)  
 959, 961, 1118 (1838), 1119, 1613, 1669, 1755, 1795, 1851,  
 1932, 1939, 2029, 2053, 2086, 2307, 2462, 2514, 2720,  
 2735, 2773, 2774, 2821, 2842, 3066, 3094, 3149, 3184,  
 3208, 3281, 3515, 3527, 3625, 3639, 3641, 3665, 3669,  
 3670, 3728, 3803, 3912, 3924
- C. Private collections
  - a) Gabalda, J.
  - b) Goncourt, Edmond de  
 597 IX
  - c) Richard-Desaix, Ulric, Issoudun  
 3056
- D. The University of Chicago collection (including the Croué  
 and part of the Surville collection)  
 282, 371, 1509, 2441, 2442 (*see also* Introduction)
- E. Memorials
  - a) Balzac's birthplace, tablet on  
 1252, 1378, 1379, 3862
  - b) Balzac's tomb, in the cemetery of Père-Lachaise, Paris  
 1335, 1526, 2142, 2270, 2483, 3039, 3794, 3963
  - c) Monuments associated with Balzac  
 959
  - d) Panthéon (suggested interment of Balzac in the)  
 607, 1926, 2183, 2608, 2739, 3098, 3159, 3705, 3847
  - e) Memorabilia  
 2905, 3697
- 3. Anniversaries and celebrations
  - A. Balzac's centenary, 1899  
 220, 234, 1414, 1445, 1477, 1661, 1662, 1710, 2101, 2389,  
 2430, 2458, 2602, 2659, 3321, 3477, 3726, 3853
    - a) At Tours  
 220, 1380, 1585, 2233, 2759
    - b) At Saumur  
 852
  - B. Fêtes d'Issoudun, 1927  
 3549
  - C. Fiftieth anniversary of Balzac's death  
 2397
  - D. Seventy-fifth anniversary of Balzac's death  
 1706, 2537

- E. Exposition of 1900  
2527
- F. Exposition d'humoristes peintres et sculpteurs, 1908. *La Comédie humaine*
4. Literary progeny.—Balzac or his characters in the works of other authors  
145, 818, 2439
- A. France
- (1) About, Edmond, *Les Mariages de Paris*  
2
  - (2) Adam, Paul, *Le Temps et la Vie*, 4 novels  
6
  - (3) Banville, Théodore de, *Le fin mot*  
1995
  - (4) Bourget, Paul, *Conflits intimes*  
192
  - (5) Daudet, Alphonse, *Lettres de mon moulin*  
372, 373
  - (6) Duquesnel, Félix, *La Bande des habits noirs*  
441
  - (7) Flaubert, Gustave, *Bouvard et Pécuchet*  
515
  - (8) Fosca, François, *Monsieur Quatorze*  
529
  - (9) Halévy, *La Mère Cardinal*  
(818)
  - (10) Larguier, L., *Les Meubles de Balzac*  
3149
  - (11) Louÿs, Pierre, *La fausse Esther*  
873, 874, 875, 3244
  - (12) Marbouty, Caroline (Claire Brunne), *Une fausse position*  
902, 1192
  - (13) Maurey et Chauvelot, *Monsieur Bixiou*  
3307
  - (14) Maurois, André, *Par la faute de M. de Balzac*  
925, 926, 927, 3308
  - (15) Pessard, Hector, *Au bois sacré*  
3542

- (16) Second, Albéric, *La centième représentation de Mercadet*

1184, 1216, 3763

B. England

- (1) Clarke, M. A. H., *For the term of his natural life*

333

- (2) Hichens, Robert, *Felix*

694

- (3) Stevenson, Robert Louis, *The Wrecker*

1243

- (4) Swinburne, A. C., *Lesbia Brandon*

1254a

- (5) Wedmore, Frederick, *The Collapse of the Penitent*

1354

- (6) Williamson, C. N. and A. M., *The Lightning Conductor*

1375

C. Germany (including Austria)

- (1) Hofmannsthal, Hugo von, *Imaginäre Gespräche zwischen Balzac und Hammer-Purgstall*

699, 700

- (2) Keller, Gottfried, *Der Apotheker von Chamounix*

3480

- (3) Sealsfield, Charles, *Morton*

3143

- (4) Weiss, Ernst, *Männer in der Nacht*

1361

D. United States of America

- (1) Holmes, Oliver Wendell, "*La Peau de chagrin*" of *State Street*

704

- (2) Huneker, James, *Melomaniacs*

723

- (3) Risley, R. V., *The Child of Balzac*

3642

- (4) Royce, Wm. H., *Balzac receives an envoy*

3674

- (5) Viereck, G. S., *The House of the Vampire*

1336

- (6) Weadock, Louis, *Balzac and Mr. Hopkins*

3975



## E. Imitations, emulations, and forgeries

1216

## a) In books

597 II, 2439 (1514)

(1) Girardin, Delphine de, *La Canne de M. de Balzac*

586, 587

(2) Proust, Marcel, *Pastiches et mélanges*: "L'Affaire Lemoine. I. Dans un roman de Balzac"

1076, 3603

(3) Corday, Aglaé de, *Les deux sœurs; et Pages d'album*

345

(4) *Le Roman d'une inconnue*

1476, 1886

## b) In real life

2439 (1514)

(1) In Venetian society

816, 1136-39 inc., 3174, 3713

## VII. ICONOGRAPHY

## A. Illustrations to Balzac's works

100, 223, 277, 1250, 1502, 3286

## a) Houssiaux edition

3046

## b) Separate works

(1) *Chouans, Les*

1190

(2) *Eugénie Grandet*

1191

(3) *Histoire de l'Empereur*, illustrated by Lorentz

3239

(4) *Père Goriot, Le*

1246

## B. Facsimiles: proofsheets, manuscripts, letters

535, 565, 663, 1067, 1160, 1161, 1509, 1736, 2280, 2471, 3073

## a) Manuscripts in facsimile

(1) *Béatrix*, page of proof

535

(2) *Chouans, Les*, page of proof

1067

(3) *Cromwell*

662, 2440



- (4) *Fantaisies de la Gina, Les*

3144

- (5) *Prêtre catholique, L'Envoi du*

549

- C. Catalogue of the Musée Balzac, Maison de Balzac

1118

# VIII. BIBLIOGRAPHY

## A. On Balzac's writings

### a) General

28, 86, 147, 148, 175, 196, 222, 223, 444, 498, 521, 522,  
530, 558, 582, 620, 628, 629, 661, 780, 784, 1006, 1079,  
1080, 1082, 1086, 1112, 1147a, 1273, 1274, 1299b, 1332,  
1352, 1677, 2357, 2713, 3121 (1615), 3475, 3726, 3873

### (I) Principal bibliographies of Balzac's works

#### (1) Chéron

321

#### (2) Kundig

284

#### (3) Lanson

795

#### (4) Laporte

798, 799

#### (5) Lorenz et Jordell

870

#### (6) Spoelberch de Lovenjoul, *Histoire des œuvres de H. de Balzac*

1216 (1060, 1123, 1625, 1688, 1816, 2640, 3538,  
3591)

#### (a) Bibliography of Spoelberch de Lovenjoul's works

2412

#### (7) Talvart

1273

#### (8) Talvart et Place

1274

### (II) Translations

#### (1) American translations by Katharine Prescott Wormeley

1378, 1379

- (2) English translations  
546
- (3) Italian translations  
576
- b) Special
  - (I) First editions  
277, 394, 1025, 1026, 1086, 1332
    - (1) Croué collection  
282, 2441
  - (II) Individual works, bibliographies of
    - (1) *Chouans, Les*  
1190
    - (2) *Femme supérieure, La* (Belgian editions)  
3940
    - (3) *Lys dans la vallée, Le*  
801
    - (4) *Correspondance*
      - (a) Uncollected and collected to December 31,  
1894  
1223, 2949
  - (III) Balzac's works in the Bibliothèque Nationale  
148, 817
  - (IV) Short stories  
507
  - (V) Balzac and Cooper  
573
  - (VI) "Catalogue des ouvrages que contiendra *La Comédie humaine*"  
535, 1380, 1402, 1404
  - (VII) Balzac's works chronologically arranged  
535, 1153, 1252, 1378, 1379, 3862
  - (VIII) Titles as arranged in the *Édition définitive*, with  
dedications  
1378, 1379
  - (IX) Titles of works projected  
1378, 1379, 1380
  - (X) Balzac's works out of copyright  
1398

## B. On writings relative to Balzac himself

620, 650, 651, 942, 1067, 1089, 1216, 1273, 1274, 1281, 1332,  
1352, 2871, 2876, 2881, 2882, 2891, 2900, 3121 (1615), 3873

## a) Writings in Italian, relative to Balzac

576

## C. Books printed by Balzac

650, 651, 2940

## D. Auction sales and prices

281, 784, 1026, 1721

## a) France

281, 444, 466, 467

## b) United States of America

282

## c) Special sales

(1) Dutacq, 1857

597 IX, 1944

(2) Dutacq, 1925

3370

(3) Balzac, Mme Honoré de (Balzac's MSS)

281, 466, 597 VI, 1716, 1827, 2364, 2544

(4) Croué collection

2441

PAGE INDEX



## PAGE INDEX

- Abrantès, Madame Laure Junot, Duchesse d', 61, 63, 141
- Académie Française, 51
- Accounts, contemporary, of Balzac's life, 79
- Acquaintances, 59; business, 65; social, 63
- Actors, 76, 128
- Actresses, 65, 128
- Adaptor, Balzac as, 143
- Admirers, 162 ff.
- Adolescence, 42
- Adolescent writer, Balzac as, 49
- Aesthetics, 124
- "Affaire Clément de Ris," 118, 142
- Agoult, Comtesse d', 63
- Agrarian question, 126
- Album, 57, 113
- Aliases, 56
- Ambition, 57
- America, biographies from, 78
- American authors: compared with Balzac, 155; influenced by Balzac, 151; influence on Balzac, 147
- American criticism: adverse, 169; contemporary, 161
- American devotees, 173
- American literary progeny, 176
- American tributes, 167, 170
- Americans, 120
- Amours, 61-63; by correspondence, 63
- Ancestry, 41
- Anecdotes, 83
- Animalism, 129
- Anniversaries and celebrations, 174
- Anonymous works, 113
- Antipathies, 58
- Apparel, 54
- Appearance, physical, 53
- Appreciations of Balzac, 156 ff.
- Architect, Balzac as, 52
- Architecture, 118
- Aristocracy, 127
- Art, 118, 128
- Art treasures and antiquities, 87
- Artisans, 127
- Artists, 75, 118, 128
- Asceticism, 57
- Attic, freedom in, 43, 45
- Auction sales and prices, 180
- Austria, travel in, 48
- Authors, 128
- Auzoure, Abbé, 44
- Balzac, architect, 60; Jeanne, mysterious relative, 60
- Bankers, 127
- Barrie edition, 88
- "Bedouck," Balzac's talisman, 55
- Belgian pirated editions of works, 58
- Belgium: biographies from, 79; travel in, 48
- Berny, Madame Laure-Louise-Antoinette de, 61, 62
- Berri, Duchesse de, 52, 119
- Bibliographies, 178
- Bibliothèque Nationale, bibliography of works in, 179
- Biographies, general, 78
- Biology, 126
- Birth and early years, 41
- Birthplace: iconography, 86; memorial, 174
- Bohemian, Balzac as, 50
- Books printed by Balzac, 180
- Bookselling, 122
- Botany, 126
- Bourgeoisie, 127
- Brother, 59
- Buddhism, 125
- Business associates, 72-74
- Business man, Balzac as, 50
- Business matters, unreliability in, 58
- Business ventures, 43
- Cafés, Balzac's visits to, as relaxation, 55
- Canadian criticism, 161
- Canes, Balzac's, 55, 87

- Card games, antipathy for, 58  
 Career, outline of, 42  
 Caricatures, 84  
 Carlist, Balzac as, 52  
 Castries, Madame Henriette, Duchesse de, 62  
 Catalogue of the Musée Balzac, 178  
 "Catalogue des ouvrages que contiendra *La Comédie humaine*," 179  
 Catholicism, 125  
 Centenary, Balzac's, 174  
 Champfleury, 60  
 Character, 57  
 Characteristics: of Balzac, 53; of father, 41; of mother, 41  
 Characters, 130; genealogy of, 134; harmonizing, 134; index to, 139; by names, treated individually, 134; and their names, 134; progeny of, 134; reappearing, 134  
 Chastity, 57  
 "Chansons" of France, popular, 119  
 Chemistry, 126  
 Chemists, 128  
 Childhood, 42  
 Chiromancy, 126  
 Cholera, 122  
*Chouans, Les*, 130  
 Classical authors compared with Balzac, 156  
 Clergy, the, 127  
 Coat-of-arms, 57  
 Code Napoléon, 120  
 Colet, Louise, 60  
 Collaborators, 71  
 Collections, 104, 173 f.  
 Collector and connoisseur, Balzac as, 51  
 Collège de Tours, 42  
 Collège Vendôme, 42, 45  
*Comédie humaine, La*, 90; first edition of, 88  
 Commerce, 127  
 Comparisons of Balzac with other authors, 152  
 Composers and musicians, 76  
 Composition, 56  
 Conard edition, 88  
 Conditions and manners, description of, 140  
 Connoisseur and collector, Balzac as, 51  
 Conspectus of Balzac's works, 113  
 Constitution, Balzac's, 54  
 Contacts, 59; miscellaneous, 77  
 Contemporary accounts of Balzac's life, 79  
 Contemporary criticism, 158  
 Contemporary personages, Balzac's opinions on, 125  
 Contemporary religious movement, 125  
 Contemporary satire, 83  
*Contes drolatiques, Les*, 105  
 Contracts, unfulfilled, 58  
 Cooper and Balzac, bibliography of, 179  
 Copyright, expiration of, on Balzac's works, 113  
 Correspondence, 109  
 Corsica, travel in, 48  
 Cosmopolitanism, 129  
 Costume, 126  
 Courtesans, 127  
 Creative ability, 128  
 Criminology, 120  
 Critic, Balzac as, 49  
 Critical estimations, 121  
 Criticism and appreciation: general, 156 ff.; specific, 161  
 Critics of Balzac: American, 161; criticized, 156; English, 159, 168; French, 158, 168; German, 160; Italian, 169  
 Croué collection, 179  
 Cult, Balzac's, 170 ff.  
 Dancing, antipathy for, 58  
 Danish criticism, 159  
 Death: of Balzac, 44; of wife, 61  
 Death certificate, Balzac's, 44  
 Debts, 58  
 Dedicatees, 66  
 Dedications and inscriptions, 110  
 Defects in character, 57  
 Democracy, 124  
 Denmark, biographies from, 79  
 Deputy, candidate for, 52  
 Desbordes-Valmore, Madame Marceline, 63  
 Descendants, 60  
 Description, 139-40



- Detail, 140  
 Devotees, 171 ff.  
 Devoutness, 57  
 Dialogue, 141  
 Diction, 140  
 Digressions in plot and composition, 130  
 Divination, 57  
 Documentary method, 129  
 Domesticity, 60  
 Domiciles, iconography, 86  
 Dossiers, 130  
 Drama, 123  
 Dramatist, Balzac as, 50  
 Dreams, 123  
 Dress, 126; description of, 140  
 Drugs, 54  
 Duckett's suit, 51  
 Dutacq, special sales, 180  
 Dutacq heirs, wife's suit against, 61  
 Dutch criticism, 160  
 Early years, 41  
 Eccentricities, 55  
 Editions of works, 88  
 Editors, 73  
 Egotism, 57  
 Emulations, 177  
 Enemies and hostile critics, 74  
 Energy, 56  
 England, 120; biographies from, 79  
 English, antipathy for the, 58  
 English authors: compared with Balzac, 154; influenced by Balzac, 149; influence on Balzac, 146  
 English criticism, adverse, 168; contemporary, 159  
 English devotees, 172  
 English editions, 88  
 English literary progeny, 176  
 English tributes, 165, 170  
 Errata and lapses, 113  
 Errors, in style, 141  
 Erudition, technical, 129  
 Etiquette, 126  
 Eulogists, 162 ff.  
 Evil influence of Balzac, 148  
 Excerpts, 110  
 Experience and observation, personal, 142  
 Exporting oaks from Russia, 55  
 Exposition, 130  
 Exposition d'humoristes peintres et sculpteurs, 175  
 Exposition of 1900, 175  
 Eyes, 53; strain, 54  
 Facsimiles, 113, 177  
 Failure in business, 43  
 Family, 59, 122  
 Father, 41, 59  
 Fêtes d'Issoudun, 174  
 Fiction, 89; Balzac and the art of, 128  
 Fictional elements, 130  
 Fictional map of France, 120  
 Fiftieth anniversary of Balzac's death, 174  
 Figures of speech, 140  
 Finance, 127  
 Fire, books destroyed by, 113  
 Food and drink, 54  
 Forgeries and imitations, 113, 177  
 France: biographies from, 78; fictional map of, 120; travel in, 47  
 Freedom in an attic, 43  
 French army in Italy, 123  
 French authors: compared with Balzac, 152; influenced by Balzac, 148; influence on Balzac, 143  
 French criticism: adverse, 168; contemporary, 156  
 French devotees, 171  
 French editions, 88  
 French literary progeny, 175  
 French provinces and towns, 119  
 French tributes, 162, 169  
 Friends, 59; men, 66; social, 63  
 Friendship, unreliability in, 58  
 Funeral, 45  
 Furne, first edition of *La Comédie humaine*, 88  
 Furniture, description of, 140  
 Gabalda, J. (collection), 174  
 Games, as relaxation, 55  
 Gay, Delphine, 63  
 Gay, Madame Sophie, 63  
*Gazette des Écoles*, 52  
 Genealogy of characters, 134  
 Generosity, 57

- Genius, 128  
 Gentility, lack of, 58  
 German authors: compared with Balzac, 155; influenced by Balzac, 146; influence on Balzac, 150  
 German characters, 130  
 German criticism, 159  
 German devotees, 172  
 German editions, 88  
 German literary progeny, 176  
 German tributes, 165  
 Germany, 120; biographies from, 79; travel in, 48  
 Gigoux, Jean, 60  
 Girardin, Madame Émile, 63  
 Goncourt, Edmond de (collection), 174  
 Gourmand, Balzac as, 54  
 Government, 124; of various countries, 124  
 Grocer, Balzac as, 56  
 Guest, Balzac as, 57  
 Hair, 53  
 Handwriting, 56  
 Hanska, Madame Evelina, 44, 60, 62.  
     *See* Wife  
 Hashish, Balzac's experience with, 54  
 Head and face, 53  
 Health, 54  
 Heraldry, 126  
 Historian, Balzac as, 50, 118  
 Historical background, 140  
 History and "regionalism," 118  
 Holland, travel in, 48  
 Homosexuality, 122  
 Host, Balzac as, 53, 57  
 Housekeeper, 60  
 Houssiaux edition, 177  
 Human figure, description of, 140  
 Humor, 129; good, 57  
 Hungarian authors: compared with Balzac, 155; influenced by Balzac, 150  
 Hungarian criticism, 160  
 Hungarian tributes, 166  
 Hungary, biographies from, 79  
 Iconography, 83, 177  
 Idealism, 128  
 Ideas, Balzac's, 118  
 Illegitimate children, 60  
 Illness, last, 44  
 Illustrations: Balzac's works, 177; by Maximilien Vox, 87  
 Imagination, 56, 128  
 Imitations, 177  
 Immorality, 58; criticism of, in works, 162; of depiction, 129  
 Individuals, as prototypes by fictional name, 130 f.; by real name, 132 f.  
 Indoor milieu, description of, 140  
 Inelegancies, 141  
 Influences, specific: on Balzac, 143 ff.; of Balzac, 147 ff.  
 Informants, 141  
 Insanity, 122; of genius, 56  
 Insel-Verlag edition, 88  
 Institut de France (memorial), 173  
 Italian authors: compared with Balzac, 156; influenced by Balzac, 150; influence on Balzac, 147  
 Italian criticism: adverse, 169; contemporary, 160  
 Italian tributes, 167, 170  
 Italy, 120; biographies from, 79; travel in, 48  
 Jesuits, the, 125  
 Jews, the, 120  
 Journalism, 122; antipathy for, 58  
 Journalist, Balzac as, 50  
 Journalistic works, 110  
 Journalists, 74, 128  
 Kindliness, 57  
 Language, use of special, 140  
 Lapses in style, 141  
 Larrey, Balzac's opinion of, 123  
 Law, 120; and justice, 127  
 Law studies, 42  
 Lawyers, 127  
 Lectures at the Sorbonne, 42  
 Legal activities, 51  
 Literary acquaintances, feminine, 63  
 Literary efforts, first, 43  
 Literary progeny, 175  
 Literary taste, criticism of Balzac's, 162  
 Literature, 120, 128

- Louis-Philippe, Balzac's opinions on, 125  
 Love, 122  
 Lover, Balzac as, 52  
 Lowell, Frances Sarah, 62  
 Magistrates, 127  
 Magnetism, 123  
 Maison de Balzac (memorial), 174  
 Manuscripts: in facsimile, 177; and papers, 112  
 Marbouty, Madame Caroline, 62  
 "Maria," 62, 63  
 Marriage, 44, 122  
 Materialism, 129  
 Mathematics, 126  
 Maturity, period of, 44  
 Maxims, 110-11  
 Medallions, 86  
 Medicine, 122  
 Megalomania, 57  
 Memorabilia, 86, 174  
 Memorials and collections, 173 f.  
 Men friends, 66  
 Mentality, 56  
 Merchants, 127  
 Metaphysics, 124  
 Method of work, 56  
 Michel Lévy frères, 88  
 Military life and war, 123  
 Military officers, 128  
 Miscellaneous writings, 106  
 Modern society influenced by Balzac, 147  
 Molding of his hand, 87  
 Money, 129  
 Money-lenders, 127  
 Monnier, Henri, 141  
 Monomanias, 134  
 Montyon prize, 51  
 Monuments associated with Balzac, 174  
 Moral influence of Balzac, 147  
 Morality, 57; criticism of, in works, 161; of depiction, 129  
 Mother, 41, 59; harsh treatment of Balzac, 59  
 Moving-pictures, Balzac's works in, 113  
 Music, 123  
 Musician, Balzac as, 52  
 Musicians, 128  
 Mysticism and the supernatural, 123  
 Mystics, the, influence on Balzac, 147  
 Name, 41  
 Napoleon, 123  
 Napoleonic soldiers, retired, 128  
 National guard service, 58  
 Naturalism, 128  
 "New Thought," 124  
 Nobility, pretensions to, 57  
 Notebook or album, 57, 113  
 Novels: order of reading, 114; and stories, 111; synopses of, 114  
 Numbers, science of, 126  
 Observation, 130; and experience, 142  
 Occidental fiction influenced by Balzac, 147  
 Occultism, 123  
 Occultist, Balzac as, 52  
 O'Connell, Balzac's opinions on, 125  
 Œuvres de jeunesse, 88  
 Opera, 123; as relaxation, 55  
 Opinions: on contemporary personages, 125; on literary subjects, 122; on politics, 124  
 Organizations, 173  
 Oriental literature, influence on Balzac, 147  
 Outdoor milieu, description of, 140  
 Outings, as relaxation, 55  
 Overwork, 57  
 Painting, 118; and drawing, 83  
 Palmistry, 126  
 Pantheism, 124  
 Panthéon, 174  
 Paper-making, cheap, Balzac's scheme for, 55  
 Paris, 119  
 Pathology, 122  
 Peasantry, 127  
 Penology, 120  
 Period of productivity: final, 44; first, 43; second, 43  
 Periodicals and series, 173  
 Persistency, 57  
 Personal friends, 66  
 Personal habits, 54  
 Personal observation and experience, 142

- Personal opinions of politics, 124  
 Personal recollections, 79  
 Pessimism, 124  
 Peytel case, 51  
 Philosophy, 124  
 Photography, 126  
 Phrenology, 126  
 Physicians, 128; and surgeons, 76  
 Physiognomy, 126  
 Physiology, 123  
 Physique, 53  
 Pineapples, scheme for growing, 55  
 Place: of birth, 41; of residence, 45  
 Plagiarist, Balzac as, 143  
 Plays, 104, 111; by other authors inspired by Balzac's works, 114  
 Plot and composition, 130  
 Poet, Balzac as, 50  
 Poetical writings, 112  
 Poetry, antipathy for, 58  
 Poland, 120  
 Polish authors influenced by Balzac, 151  
 Polish criticism, 160  
 Polish devotees, 172  
 Political economy, 126  
 Political faith, profession of, 52  
 Politician, Balzac as, 52  
 Politicians, 128  
 Politics, 124  
 Portraiture: of Balzac, 83; of Balzac's relations, 86  
 Portuguese authors influenced by Balzac, 151  
 "Power of the Will," 124  
 Powers of observation, 57  
 Preferment, candidate for, 51  
 Pretensions to nobility, 57  
 Priest, the, 127  
 Printer, Balzac as, 43, 50  
 Private collections, 174  
 Production, rate of, 56  
 Progeny: and genealogy of characters, 134; literary, 175  
 Projected and unpublished works, 111  
 Proofreading, 56  
 Proofs of individual works, 112  
 Proofsheets, 112  
 Property-owner, Balzac as, 52  
 Prophecy, 124  
 Prototypes in real life, 130  
 Pseudonyms, 50  
 Pseudo-sciences, 126  
 Psychological treatment, general, 134  
 Psychology, 124  
 Public officials, 128  
 Publisher, Balzac as, 43, 50  
 Publishers, 72  
 Quest of subjects, names, and locations, 57, 134  
*Raconteur*, Balzac as, 53, 57  
 Reactionary, Balzac as, 52, 124  
 Reading, love of, 42  
 Realism, 124, 128  
 Realist, Balzac not a, 129  
 Reformer, Balzac as, 52, 125  
 Regionalist, Balzac as, 119  
 Religion, 125  
 Religious movement, contemporary, 125  
 Residence, places of, 45  
 Return to Paris, 44  
 Revision, 56  
*Revue de Paris* lawsuit, 51  
 Richard-Desaix, Ulric, Issoudun (collection), 174  
 Ring of the Grand Mogul, 56  
*Romans à clef* and groups, 130  
 Romanticism, 120, 128  
 Roumanian criticism, 160  
 Rowohlt edition, 88  
 Royalist, Balzac as, 52  
 Russia, 120; biographies from, 79; travel in, 49  
 Russian authors: compared with Balzac, 155; influenced by Balzac, 151  
 Russian criticism, 161  
 Russian tribes, 167  
 Saintsbury editions, 88  
 Saint-Simonism and Fourier, Balzac's opinions on, 125  
 Sales, auction and special, 180  
 Sallambier, Mme, 59  
 Sand, George, 63  
 Sardinia, travel in, 49

- Satanism and spiritism, 123  
 Satire, contemporary, 83  
 Saumur, Balzac's centenary at, 174  
 Schemes, fantastic, 55  
 Schiff, Hermann, translations by, 113  
 Schooldays, 42  
 Science, 128; and pseudo-science, 125  
 Scientific forerunner, Balzac as, 125  
 Scientific viewpoint, 129  
 Scientists, 128  
 Sculpture, 85  
 Seclusion, 56  
 Servants, 60  
 Seventy-fifth anniversary of Balzac's death, 174  
 Sex and morality, 122  
 Short stories, 104; bibliography of, 179  
 Signature, 56  
 Silver mines in Sardinia, 55  
 Sisters, 59  
 Sobriquets, 56  
 Social classes, 127  
 Social friends and acquaintances, 63  
 Social life, 126  
 Social lion, Balzac as, 53  
 Socialism, 126  
 Socialist, Balzac as, 52  
 Société des Gens de Lettres, 122  
 Société Honoré de Balzac, 173  
 Société nationale des Amis de Balzac, 173  
 Society, 126  
 Sociology, 126  
 Sociological features, 129  
 Soldiers, 128  
 Somnambulism and hypnotism, 123  
 Sorbonne, the, 42  
 Sources: alleged, 143; general, 141; of various works, 142  
 Spain, 120  
 Spanish authors: compared with Balzac, 155; influence on Balzac, 147; influenced by Balzac, 151  
 Spanish criticism: adverse, 169; contemporary, 161  
 Spanish devotees, 172  
 Spanish tributes, 167  
 "Specialités balzaciennes," 122  
 Statue to Rabelais, 56  
 Statues, 85  
 Stature, 53  
 Student, Balzac as, 53. *See also* School-days  
 Style, 140; defects in, 141  
 Stylograph, 55  
 Subjects and sources, 142  
 Suppressed material, 89  
 Suppressed works, 113  
 Surville, Monsieur, 59  
 Swedenborgianism, 125  
 Swedish criticism, 161  
 Swedish tributes, 167  
 Switzerland, travel in, 49  
 Sympathy with ordinary life, 129  
 Synopses of Balzac's novels, 114  
 Talisman, "Bedouck," 55  
 Talleyrand, Balzac's opinions on, 125  
 Tastes, 134  
 Technical features of style, 140  
 Theater, as relaxation, 55  
 Thiers, Balzac's opinions on, 125  
 Three-pointed pen, 42  
 Tobacco, 54; antipathy for, 58  
 Tomb (memorial), 174  
 Topics, Balzac's, 118  
 Topography, 130  
 Tours: Balzac's centenary at, 174; citizens' of, 74  
 Toussaint l'Ouverture's treasure, 56  
 Travel: last, 44; places of, 47  
 Traveler, Balzac as, 53. *See also* Travel  
 Traveling, mania for, 55  
 Trumilly, Mademoiselle Eléonore de, 63  
 Truth, 129  
 Tuberculosis, 54  
 Tutor, Balzac as, 53  
 Tutors, private, and the Sorbonne, 42  
 Typefounder, Balzac as, 43, 50  
 Types, 134  
*Un grand homme de province à Paris*, 130  
 United States, 120  
 Universality, 129  
 University of Chicago, The (collection), 174



- "University of Chicago Studies in Balzac,  
   The," 173  
 Valette, Madame H  l  ne de, 62  
 Vanity, 58  
 Variations in text, 141  
 Verisimilitude to life, 129  
 Vidocq, 141  
 Visconti, Madame la Comtesse   mile  
   Guidoboni-, 62  
 Wife: and Alexandre Dumas *p  re*, 60;  
   and Champfleury, 60; family of, 60,  
   61; and Jean Gigoux, 60; and Louise  
   Colet, 60; suit against Dutacq heirs, 61  
 Women, 127  
 Women friends, 61  
 Work: devotion to, 56, method of, 56  
 Works: Classified, 88 ff.; printed by  
   Balzac, 43, 51; which will survive, 158;  
   youthful, 88  
 World War, 124  
 Wormeley editions, 88  
 Writings: his own, 121; last, 44; at school,  
   42  
 Wronsky, influence of, 126  
 Young men, 127  
 Young women, 127  
 Youth, Balzac as, 53













University of  
Connecticut  
Libraries

---



39153020509438

